

1872  
10/11  
296

---

---

# MISSOURI.

THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL CONVENTION.

A. D. 1872.

---

---

*[Ordered to be printed on first page of Journal.]*

*“Resolved, That this Convention recommends that, in the election of Delegates to the Convention of the Diocese, communicants of the Church be chosen whenever this is practicable.”*

---

---

## NOTICE.

---

☞ THE Thirty-third Annual Convention of the PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH IN THE DIOCESE OF MISSOURI will be held in St. John's Church, St. Louis, on the fourth Wednesday in May, A. D. eighteen hundred and seventy-three, at ten o'clock A. M.

St. Louis, July, 1872.

JAMES R. SHALER,  
*Secretary of the Convention.*

---

---

JOURNAL

OF THE

THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL CONVENTION

OF THE

PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH

IN THE

DIOCESE OF MISSOURI,

HELD IN

ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH, ST. LOUIS,

May 22, 23 & 24, A. D. 1872.

---

ST. LOUIS :

R. P. STUDLEY COMPANY, PRINTERS, 221 N. MAIN ST.

1872.

## List of the Clergy

CANONICALLY RESIDENT IN THE DIOCESE OF MISSOURI.

- The Rt. Rev. C. F. ROBERTSON, S. T. D., Bishop.
- “ Rev. J. G. ARMSTRONG, Rector of Trinity Church, Hannibal.
- “ “ A. BATTE, Missionary in Kansas City and parts adjacent.
- “ “ ED. F. BERKLEY, D. D.,\* St. Louis.
- “ “ O. BULKLEY, Rector of Grace Church, Jefferson City, and Missionary.
- “ “ WM. CHARLES, Rector of St. James' Church, Macon City, and Missionary.
- “ “ JOHN N. CHESNUT,\* (Deacon).
- “ “ GEORGE P. COMINGS,\* Monroe City.
- “ “ JOSEPH I. CORBYN, Rector of St. James' Church, Elleardsville.
- “ “ JOSEPH CROSS, D. D., Rector of Trinity Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ GEORGE K. DUNLOP, Rector of Grace Church, Kirkwood.
- “ “ JOHN W. DUNN, Rector of Christ Church, Lexington, and St. Thomas' Church, Waverly, and Missionary.
- “ “ JOHN D. EASTER,† Ph. D., Rector of Trinity Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ L. N. FREEMAN,\* Chicago.
- “ “ WILLIAM L. GITHENS, Rector of Grace Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ W. H. D. HATTON,\* Warrensburgh.
- “ “ C. J. HENDLEY, Rector of St. Mary's Church, Fayette, and Missionary at Glasgow. (P. O., Fayette.)
- “ “ R. A. HOLLAND, Rector of St. George's Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ C. S. HEDGES, D. D.,\* officiating in Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ J. O. D. HUGHES,\* (Deacon,) Danville, Ill.
- “ “ E. CARTER HUTCHINSON, D. D.,\* St. Louis.
- “ “ J. P. T. INGRAHAM, Rector of St. John's Church, St. Louis.
- “ “ J. E. JACKSON, Rector of Trinity Church, St. Charles.
- “ “ W. O. JARVIS,\* Rensselaerville, N. Y.
- “ “ C. P. JENNINGS, M. D., Missionary in Prairieville and Clarksville.
- “ “ D'ESTAING JENNINGS, Rector of Calvary Church, Pleasant Hill, and Missionary.
- “ “ P. A. JOHNSON,\* Nevada City.
- “ “ ROBERT S. LOCKE, Missionary at Carthage and Neosho.
- “ “ FRANCIS MOORE, Rector of Grace Church, Chillicothe, and Missionary to parts adjacent.
- “ “ TIMOTHY O'CONNELL,\* (Deacon).

\* Not entitled to seats in the Convention.

† Resignation to take effect after Convention.

- The Rev. E. PEAKE, Rector of All-Saints' Church, Nevada City, and Missionary.  
 " " P. G. ROBERT, Rector of the Church of the Holy Communion, St. Louis.  
 " " JAMES RUNCIE, D.D., Rector of Christ Church, St. Joseph.  
 " " A. F. SAMUELS, M.D., Rector of the Church of the Holy Innocents, Oak Hill, St. Louis Co.  
 " " MONTGOMERY SCHUYLER, D.D., Rector of Christ Church, St. Louis.  
 " " F. B. SCHEETZ, Rector of St. Jude's Church, Monroe, and Missionary at Moberly.  
 " " JOHN S. SIEBOLD,\* (Deacon,) Buffalo, N. Y.  
 " " O. H. STAPLES, Missionary at DeSoto, &c.  
 " " R. J. SWANCOAT, (Deacon,) Principal of Jefferson City Female Seminary.  
 " " S. C. THRALL, D.D., Minister of Calvary Church, Sedalia, and Missionary.  
 " " D. D. VAN ANTWERP,\* Kansas City.  
 " " ROBERT C. WALL,\* Columbia.  
 " " JONATHAN A. WAINWRIGHT, M.D., Warden of St. Paul's College, Palmyra.  
 " " GEO. H. WARD, Rector of Christ Church, Boonville, and Missionary.  
 " " J. H. WATERMAN, Rector of Christ Church, Springfield, and Missionary at Marshfield.  
 " " EDWIN WICKENS, (Deacon,) Chaplain of St. Luke's Hospital, St. Louis, and City Missionary.  
 " " WILLIAM N. WEBBE,\* (Deacon,) Missionary at Mexico and Louisiana.  
 " " M. S. WOODRUFF, Rector of St. Paul's Church, South St. Louis, and Missionary.

---

 VISITING CLERGY.
 

---

Rev. GEO. WALDO STICKNEY,	. . . . .	Carrollton, Ills.
" W. N. WEBBE,	. . . . .	Mexico, Mo.
" F. M. GREGG,	. . . . .	Springfield, Ills.
" C. S. HEDGES, D.D.,	. . . . .	St. Louis, Mo.
" T. O'CONNELL,	. . . . .	Missouri.
" JOHN N. CHESNUTT,	. . . . .	"

## List of Lay Delegates

APPOINTED TO ATTEND THE

THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL CONVENTION OF MISSOURI,

May 22, 1872.

*Boonville—Christ Ch.*

Washington Adams, J. A. Rice, C. F. Aehle, John Piggott.

*Clarksville—Grace.*

Hon. G. Porter, William B. Carlisle, K. H. Norris.

*Carthage—Grace.*

H. H. Harding, J. B. Polly.

*DeSoto—Trinity.*

Reuben Burroughs, William F. Hardy.

*Ellecardsville—St. James'.*

Samuel Blanchard, William Scott, Nicholas Myrer.

*Hannibal—Trinity.*

Josiah Hunt, George H. Cronyn, Jesse M. Armstrong, Horace A. Towne.

*Jefferson City—Grace.*

J. L. Minor, W. E. Miller, J. D. Judson, Dr. W. A. Carry.

*Kansas City—St. Paul's.*

John R. Treat, M. Diveley, B. Austin, R. Connover.

*Kirkwood—Grace.*

H. I. Bodley, George H. Gill, C. S. Fisher, Dr. L. D. Morse.

*Levington—Christ Ch.*

R. N. Smith, Paul Reinhard, George Wilson, A. A. Lesseur.

*Macon—St. James'.*

A. L. Knight, W. W. Watkins, Hon. John W. Henry, B. N. Tracey, Jr.

*Mexico—St. Paul's.*

Hon. N. Lackland, F. M. Doan.

*Monroe—St. Jude's.*

Dr. M. McClintic.

*New Florence—Christ Ch.*

George H. Hill.

*Nevada—All-Saints'.*

Judge Van Swearingen.

*Oak Hill—Holy Innocents.*

T. G. Russell, G. W. Parker, John Towle, E. S. Russell.

*Palmyra—St. Paul's.*

Hon. Edward McCabe, G. T. Giles.

*Prairieville—St. John's.*

Edward B. Hull, Edwin Davis.

*St. Charles—Trinity.*

Benjamin Orrick, John Orrick.

*St. Joseph—Christ Ch.*

L. T. Minturn, C. B. Wilkinson, A. A. Comstock, Joseph C. Hull.

*St. Louis—Christ Ch.*

John R. Shepley, John R. Triplett, Silas Bent, Com. William Smith.

*St. Louis—Grace.*

Arthur Kempland, George L. Case, D. H. Naylor, L. T. Labeaume.

*St. Louis—Holy Communion.*

Dr. George Johnson, Frank Carter, R. B. Wade, L. E. Alexander.

*St. Louis—St. George's.*

John W. Luke, M. W. Alexander, Wallace Delafield, Charlie Thaw.

*St. Louis—St. John's.*

William F. Ferguson, John T. Douglass, Edward Mead, Charles Miller.

*St. Louis—Trinity.*

Judson Allen, John Wickham, William H. Thomson.

*St. Louis—Mission of Good Shepherd.*

J. A. Harrison.

*St. Louis (South)—St. Paul's.*

J. W. Morgan, J. B. Whitehead, S. E. McGregory.

*Sedalia—Calvary.*

H. T. Lemist, L. B. Jackson, James C. Thompson, Norman Maltby.

*Springfield—Christ Ch.*

G. H. McCann, R. Kellett.

*Warrensburgh—Christ Ch.*

John Q. DeGarmo, Thomas P. Blake, Samuel H. Moore, Sanford P. Cutter.

*Waverly—St. Thomas'.*

George Fackler, Richard Drane, Alexander M. Creel, John M. Fackler.

*Weston—St. John's.*

James A. Price.

## List of Parishes

IN THE DIOCESE OF MISSOURI.

---

Boonville, . . . . .	CHRIST CH.
Brunswick, . . . . .	ST. PAUL'S.
Carthage, . . . . .	GRACE.
Chillicothe, . . . . .	GRACE.
Columbia, . . . . .	CALVARY.
Clarksville, . . . . .	GRACE.
DeSoto, . . . . .	TRINITY.
Elleardsville, . . . . .	ST. JAMES'.
Fayette, . . . . .	ST. MARY'S.
Hannibal, . . . . .	TRINITY.
Independence, . . . . .	TRINITY.
Jefferson City, . . . . .	GRACE.
Kansas City, . . . . .	ST. LUKE'S.
“ . . . . .	ST. PAUL'S.
Kirkwood, . . . . .	GRACE.
LaClede, . . . . .	EMMANUEL.
Lexington, . . . . .	CHRIST CH.
Louisiana, . . . . .	CALVARY.
Macon, . . . . .	ST. JAMES'.
Monroe, . . . . .	ST. JUDE'S.
Mexico, . . . . .	ST. PAUL'S.
Nevada, . . . . .	ALL-SAINTS'.
New Florence, . . . . .	CHRIST CH.
Oak Hill, St. Louis Co., . . . . .	HOLY INNOCENTS'.
Palmyra, . . . . .	ST. PAUL'S.
Pleasant Hill, . . . . .	CALVARY.
Prairieville, . . . . .	ST. JOHN'S.
St. Charles, . . . . .	TRINITY.



St. Joseph,	CHRIST CH.
"	HOLY TRINITY.
St. Louis,	CHRIST CH.
"	GRACE.
"	HOLY COMMUNION.
"	MT. CALVARY.
"	ST. GEORGE'S.
"	ST. JOHN'S.
"	TRINITY.
" (South),	ST. PAUL'S.
Sedalia,	CALVARY.
Springfield,	CHRIST CH.
Warrensburgh,	CHRIST CH.
Weston,	ST. JOHN'S.
Waverly,	ST. THOMAS'.

## MISSION STATIONS.

Cameron,	ST. JOHN'S.
Glasgow,	ST. STEPHEN'S,
Hamilton,	TRINITY.
Harrisonville,	ST. PETER'S.
Kirksville,	TRINITY.
Shelbina,	EMMANUEL.
Moberly,	CHRIST CH.
St. Louis,	MISS. GOOD SHEPHERD.

# Journal of the Convention.

ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH, ST. LOUIS,

*Wednesday, May 22, 1872.*

In accordance with the provisions of the Constitution of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Missouri, a number of the Clergy and Laity assembled this day, (Wednesday, May 22d, 1872,) in St. George's Church, St. Louis, the place appointed for the meeting of the Convention.

Morning service commenced at 10 o'clock.

Morning prayer was read by Rev. P. G. Robert, assisted by Rev. Mr. Ward.

The Convention sermon was preached by Rev. Mr. Armstrong, of Trinity Church, Hannibal.

Two candidates for the diaconate were then presented, Mr. John N. Chestnutt, by Rev. Mr. Ingraham, and Mr. Timothy O'Connell, by Rev. Dr. Easter.

The Rev. Dr. Schuyler read the Litany.

The Holy Communion was then celebrated, the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of the Diocese being the celebrant, assisted by Rev. Mr. Dunlop and Rev. Mr. Charles. The Post Communion was read by Rev. Mr. Dunn, of Christ Church, Lexington.

After the service the Bishop of the Diocese took the chair, and called the Convention to order. The Secretary of the Convention then proceeded, under the direction of the Bishop, to call the roll of the Clergy canonically resident in the Diocese, and of those entitled to seats. Twenty-one answered to their names, and took their seats as members.

A quorum of the Clergy being present the Rt. Rev. the President then appointed as a Committee on Credentials of

Lay Delegates, Rev. Messrs. Dunn, Githens, and Ward, with instructions to report at the evening session.

The Convention then adjourned, to meet again at 3 o'clock P. M.

---

*Three o'clock, P. M.*

The Convention assembled in pursuance of adjournment, the Bishop in the chair.

The Committee on Credentials reported the names of Lay Delegates entitled to seats in the Convention, and upon the roll being called, Delegates from twenty-one parishes answered to their names. The Bishop then announced that the Convention was duly organized, and ready to proceed to business.

Mr. Douglass offered the following resolution, which was adopted:

*Resolved.* That all Clergymen canonically resident in the Diocese, and all visiting Clergymen here present, be invited to seats in the Convention.

The following Standing Committees were appointed by the President:

*Lay Credentials*—Rev. W. L. Githens, Rev. J. W. Dunn, G. H. Ward.

*Constitution and Canons*—Rev. Drs. Schuyler and Runcie, and Judge W. F. Ferguson.

*Admission of New Parishes*—Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, Rev. J. E. Jackson, and Mr. C. Thaw.

*Unfinished Business*—Rev. J. G. Armstrong and Messrs. Whitehead and Benj. Orrick.

*Finance*—Messrs. J. T. Douglass, G. H. Gill, and S. Bent.

*Assessments*—Messrs. J. R. Shepley, M. W. Alexander, J. Wickham, F. Carter, N. Lackland, Jesse Armstrong, and W. W. Watkins.

*Missionary*—Rev. Messrs. Robert, Holland and Charles, and Messrs. L. D. Morse and G. H. Hill.

*Christian Education*—Rev. Messrs. Dunlop, Easter and Wainwright, and Messrs. McClintic and Case.

The Rt. Rev. the Bishop then proceeded to read his annual Address, concluding with a summary of the Episcopal acts of the past year.

[Both will be found at the close of the Proceedings.]

On motion of Mr. John R. Triplett, the Convention proceeded to elect a Secretary, and Mr. J. R. Shaler was re-elected.

On motion of Mr. J. T. Douglass, the Secretary was authorized to select an Assistant Secretary, to be approved by the Convention.

The following resolution, offered by Mr. J. T. Douglass, was carried :

*Resolved*, That the matter of the Bishop's Address relating to the corresponding members of the Missionary Board be referred to the Standing Committee on Missions."

And it was so referred.

On motion, the following resolution, offered by J. T. Douglass, was adopted :

*Resolved*, That the portion of the Bishop's Address referring to education and scholarship be referred to a committee of three."

Messrs. Douglass, W. H. Thomson and Fisher were appointed said committee.

The following, offered by Mr. J. T. Douglass, was adopted :

*Resolved*, That the portion of the Bishop's Address relating to mission work in the city be referred to a committee of three."

And Rev. Mr. Holland, and Messrs. Triplett and L. E. Alexander were appointed said committee.

Mr. John R. Triplett offered the following resolution, which was adopted :

*Resolved*, That that portion of the Bishop's Address referring to the introduction of woman's work into the educational and charitable institutions of the Church, be referred to a committee of three clerical and three lay delegates, to report to this Convention some plan for making it effective."

Referred to Rev. Dr. Schuyler, Rev. Mr. Robert, Rev. Mr. Armstrong, and Messrs. Triplett, Mead and Kempland, as said committee.

The Bishop appointed Mr. Bodley, Col. Price, and Col. Hull, a Committee on Collections for expenses of Missionaries.

Rev. Mr. Ingraham, from the Committee on New Parishes, reported Calvary Parish, Sedalia, as entitled to admission into union with the Convention :

Your Committee on Admission of New Parishes report that the documents

received from Calvary Parish, Sedalia, are in proper form, and your committee recommend the admission of Calvary Parish, Sedalia.

Respectfully,

J. P. T. INGRAHAM, }  
J. E. JACKSON, } *Committee.*  
CHARLIE THAW, }

On motion of Mr. J. T. Douglass, it was

“*Resolved*, That the sessions of Convention for business be from ten A. M. to three P. M.”

The resolution was adopted.

Mr. J. R. Triplett offered the following resolution :

“*Resolved*, That that portion of the Bishop’s Address referring to charitable institutions of this city, be referred to a committee of three.”

Adopted. Rev. Messrs. Ingraham and Githens, and Mr. Morgan, were appointed said committee.

The following resolution, offered by Rev. Mr. Dunn, was adopted :

“*Resolved*, That the balance of the fund for the travelling expenses of Missionaries to the Convention, reported in the hands of the Treasurer, amounting to \$204.15, together with such other moneys as may have since come into his hands, belonging to said fund, be turned over to Mr. H. I. Bodley, chairman of the committee appointed by this Convention to take charge of that fund.”

Mr. H. I. Bodley presented the report of the Standing Committee, which was received. (See Appendix, No. 1.)

Report of Mr. Jos. Franklin, Treasurer of Diocese, received and referred to Committee on Finance. (See Appendix, No. 3.)

Report of Mr. Jos. Franklin, Treasurer of Fund for Aged, Infirm and Disabled Clergymen, received and referred to the Finance Committee. (See Appendix, No. 4.)

Adjourned at six P. M.

## SECOND DAY.

*Thursday, May 23, 1872.*

The Convention was opened with the usual prayers by Rev. J. Runcie and Rev. C. J. Hendley.

The Right Reverend the Bishop then took the chair and called the Convention to order.

The Chair announced that the Secretary of the Convention had selected Mr. W. H. Cheetham as Assistant Secretary, which selection was approved by the Convention.

Owing to the unexpected absence of the Secretary, who was called away to St. Charles to attend the funeral of a relative, Mr. H. I. Bodley was elected Secretary *pro tem*.

The Rev. Dr. Schuyler, chairman of Committee on Constitution and Canons, read the report, which was received and made the order of the day for to-morrow, the 24th, at 1 o'clock.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE APPOINTED "TO CODIFY AND REVISE THE CONSTITUTION AND CANONS OF THE CHURCH IN THIS DIOCESE."

By the action of the last Convention it was

"Resolved, That it shall be the duty of the committee provided for in the report of the Legal Committee, together with the Committee on Constitution and Canons, to codify and revise the Constitution and Canons of the Church in this Diocese, and report their action on the same for the action of the next Diocesan Convention."

The Committee beg leave to report that only a portion of their number have been enabled to give their time and attention to the duty devolved upon them by this resolution. The undersigned, in conjunction with the Bishop, have devoted much time and careful thought to the subject; have compared the Constitution and Canons of this Diocese with those of many other Dioceses, and have endeavored to codify them with reference to their natural order and cognate subjects, and to alter or add thereto only when such alteration or addition seemed absolutely demanded. They have procured the Constitution and Canons thus prepared by their action to be printed and circulated among the members of the Convention. By comparing this printed copy with the Constitution and Canons as contained in the Journal of 1870, and with the proposed and adopted changes in the Journal of 1871, they will see what additions and alterations are now submitted. They have made no provision for an Appellate Court in the Canon proposed for the trial of a clergyman, as they desire more time to mature such a Canon.

All of which is most respectfully submitted.

M. SCHUYLER,  
WILLIAM F. FERGUSON.

Judge W. F. Ferguson, chairman of Committee to prepare for publication legal forms, etc., read their report. Received.

On behalf of the committee appointed at the last Convention to prepare for publication legal forms, etc., I beg leave to report that your committee have performed the duty assigned to them, and that all the forms referred to are published in the last Convention Journal, commencing at page 122.

Rev. J. G. Armstrong, chairman of Committee on Unfinished Business, read their report, which was received:

The Committee on Unfinished Business respectfully report that they find the following matters in the Journal of the Thirty-first Annual Convention requiring the attention of the present Convention:

1. Report of committee (Rev. Mr. Van Antwerp, Rev. Mr. Ward, and Dr. Mendenhall) appointed under resolution offered by the Rev. Mr. Van Antwerp, as follows:

“*Resolved*, That a committee of three, which shall be composed of two clergymen and one layman, be appointed, who shall consider the part of the Bishop’s address relating to communicants who habitually neglect to come to the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper, which committee shall report at next Convention.” (See page 15 Jour’l 1871.)

2. Report of committee (Rev. Messrs. Ingraham, Jarvis, and Van Antwerp) appointed under resolution offered by Rev. Mr. Ingraham, as follows:

“*Resolved*, That a committee of three be appointed, to sit in recess between this and the next Convention, to inquire into the method which experience has suggested as necessary to the success of free churches, and to report at the next Convention of the Diocese.” (See page 18 Jour’l 1871.)

3. Consideration of the amendment to Article IV. of the Constitution, to insert after the word “delegates” the words *who shall be communicants of the Church*. (See page 20 Jour’l 1871.)

4. Consideration of the amendment to strike out the word “the” occurring before “lay delegates” in the first line of the amendment to Article X. of the Constitution, which was adopted in the Convention of 1870. (See page 21 Jour’l 1871.)

5. Report from Committee on Church Building Society—Messrs. Hough, Harding, Triplett. (See page 32 Jour’l 1871.)

6. Report of Legal Committee—Messrs. Hendershott, Shepley, and Judge Ferguson. (See page 33 Jour’l 1871.)

7. Report of Committee on Constitution and Canons—Rev. Mr. Schuyler, Rev. Mr. Van Antwerp, Mr. J. P. Doan.

J. G. ARMSTRONG, *Chairman*.

Rev. Mr. Ward, from the Committee on remiss Communicants, read the report which was referred to them at the last Convention. The report was referred back to the Committee, and Rev. Mr. Jackson and Rev. Mr. Kellett added thereto, (the other members being absent,) and the resolutions embodied in the report were adopted as read.

Your Committee to whom was referred that portion of the Bishop’s Address relative to those who habitually abstain from the Holy Communion, and who are yet reported year by year as communicants, are deeply impressed with the importance of the question entrusted to them, and the need of wisdom in dealing with the many difficult and delicate points that are intimately associated with it. If the matter related simply to the way in which to report these persons to Convention, which is what appears at first sight on the face of this resolution matter, there would be little or no need for hesitation in arriving at a prompt decision in the matter. It would strike every one as something dictated by common sense, if not by common honesty, to say that those who are not really communicants ought not to be reported as such. But then the question further arises: In what relation do these persons stand to the Church?

Now there can be no doubt in the mind of any person who believes in the One Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church, that when a man becomes a communicant by receiving the “laying on of hands,” he thereby comes into a new relation not only to the parish where he may be confirmed, but to the whole Church of Christ. Anything short of this would be avowing one of the worst features of

sectarianism, by conceiving of the man as a member of a voluntary and local association, and not as a living part of the Church, which is the body of Christ. His relationship to the parish is of a different nature from that which he bears to the Church, for he may be transferred from one parish to another, and his connection with any particular parish is a purely voluntary matter, though he rests under moral obligations to be connected with some parish. But by dropping a person's name from the records of one parish without transferring him to another, leaves him in, to say the least, an anomalous position. He is not accounted a communicant, and yet he is, in a certain sense, a communicant.— His true state would be a source of perplexity to the clergyman in whose cure he resides, as well as to himself. The one would not know whether he were "fish or flesh," the other whether he were in the ship or in the water, or in a third place which is neither. Your committee are deeply impressed with the conviction that to drop a name from a list of communicants without transferring it to some other parish, is virtually an excommunication. For if at any time he chooses he can come forward to receive the Communion, it would seem that he is entitled to have his name retained on the parish register as evidence of the fact. Indeed, we are fully impressed with the idea that until excommunicated he has a right to have his name recorded somewhere, and to be owned by the Church as a communicant. We do not see that any advantage would be gained by reporting them separately as nominal communicants. It would not help us in forming an estimate of the strength of a parish, because the average is nearly the same in all parishes, and many who do not commune are yet oftentimes very active in Church work; sometimes the most efficient and useful people in the parish. Besides it would be drawing a line for which we have no authority or precedent anywhere in the history of the Church.

The Church, acting on the principle laid down by our Lord, that "he that is not with me is against me," has never acted in a doubtful or half-and-half way. She has exercised towards all her children that love "that believeth all things, hopeth all things," until they become unquestionably convicted of apostasy and deadly or shameful sins. But when she has grounds of action she has always acted positively, and with no "double or uncertain sound." The confirmed she has always regarded as communicants unless they were suspended or entirely excluded from the sacrament—unless the Lesser or Greater Sentence had been pronounced: the former by the priest, ratified by the Bishop; the latter by the Bishop alone.

Your committee are deeply impressed with the magnitude of the evil resulting from this neglect of the Communion on the part of confirmed persons. They have no doubt that the evil effects of such a course upon the person abstaining, and its vicious influence upon others, have been deplored by all who have thought upon this matter; nor can they doubt the earnest desire on the part of all devout persons that this great means of grace may be used more faithfully and perseveringly, and that we should copy more thoughtfully than we have done its godly use by the faithful in the best and purest ages of Christianity.

But when we would supply a remedy for this thing, we find ourselves surrounded by many difficult and embarrassing questions.

We know that the Church, in various ages, in her efforts to restore primitive purity and zeal, has legislated much upon this matter. The mother Church of England has a canon requiring persons to receive three times a year, of which Easter must be one. There is very little doubt that this was the primitive rule, as it corresponds to the command God gave to his people of old, that three times a year all the males "should appear before the Lord." In all branches of



the Eastern Church, they are expected to communicate monthly or four times a year, and at least once, under penalty of suspension. The churches of the Latin communion require at least a partaking of the sacrament once a year, under pain of suspension.

But though much has been done in the way of legislation, little has been accomplished in carrying it out. If this matter is to be remedied, it is not by enacting canons which, from the difficulties, not to say impossibilities, of executing them, become useless, or worse than useless, dead-letter laws. This committee would deprecate, at the present time, any coercive legislation on this matter, while at the same time they would like to have the matter pressed home upon the attention of the Church, and that this Convention should give communicants a definite statement of what they regard their duty in this matter. Coming to them as the voice of the whole Convention it would have, it is true, no constraining force, but it would have great moral weight to draw them on to do their duty. Far happier results would be reached than by enacting a canon that the timid would not dare to execute, and that those who have more zeal than pastoral experience would be fulminating about everywhere to the great detriment of the true interests and welfare of the Church.

Your committee are led to take this view by the following considerations. Many who abstain from Communion are persons of highly conscientious natures, and though their scruples are erroneous, no legislation is going to remove them. Faithful pastoral ministrations will tend more to do away with them than any threatenings of excommunication. Another class, your committee are sorry to say, have been brought to receive confirmation with the tacit understanding on the part of their minister that they were not expected to commune at once, but could take their own time about it.

Persons who are thus brought to confirmation by a clergyman with this implied consent, would be liable to what they would look upon as arbitrary and tyrannical action of his successor, who, of course, would know nothing of this implied arrangement. Your committee are of opinion that this matter must be dealt with first, before we are in condition to legislate with regard to the communicant himself.

Again, there may be in the lives of every person circumstances, or combinations of circumstances, that would hinder them from receiving the Communion within any given time, as, for instance, a year, and yet not stand in their way after that time. And it is an open and a very grave question whether beneficial results would be produced by holding the sentence of excommunication over the head even of persons who had abstained from coldness, or indifference, or worldliness, or perhaps from sins of a more positive kind. On some natures no doubt it would exert a salutary influence; but on others, and by far the greater number, it would have a most hardening, pernicious effect. Coaxing is generally far better than driving or attempting to drive.

Your committee are of opinion that a power which ought to be exercised so wisely and judiciously would be continually in danger of perversion to the great detriment of the Church and her individual members; that the rubric prefacing the Communion Office places in the hands of the clergy all the power necessary to protect the Church from scandal and reproach; and, finally, to exercise the authority of excommunication, except as therein provided, is to go contrary to the teaching of our Lord, who has shown us in many places that his Church and Kingdom is "a net in which are fishes both good and bad," that are not to be separated until the net is drawn to shore; that it is a field in which are to be tares as well as wheat, and which are to be left alone until the harvest. If we

have no right to separate the tares from the wheat—in other words, to separate from the Church men who are leading fruitless and even sinful lives—we think that there is no authority for so doing, even for the sin—whose heinousness we will not attempt to cover—of abstaining from the sacrament that our Lord has commanded all to receive.

If excommunication amounts to anything it is such a separation. Those who have virtually and wilfully excommunicated themselves, would deride any further excommunication; while those who are staying away from conscientious motives, had better be dealt with in other ways than by flourishing before their eyes the power of the keys. Having witnessed the many perversions of this power, or assumed power, in the various religious bodies that surround the Church, we would deprecate, not only such a misuse, but the intrusting to individuals a power so liable to abuse.

Your committee would therefore respectfully submit that no action be taken in the matter of reporting communicants; since to drop their names would be a virtual excommunication, to report them separately would be drawing invidious and unprecedented distinctions, and that the power of the keys be exercised only as provided for by rubric.

Your committee further submit that it would be more in harmony with the spirit that dictated the decrees “the Apostles, and Elders, and brethren” sent forth from the first council held in Jerusalem; that it would tend to secure more united action and teaching on the part of the clergy, and exert a more happy influence over the laity, to have the minimum of the duty the Church expects of her children laid down by this Convention clearly, definitely, yet lovingly, than by any coercive legislation on this matter. Individual teaching and influence would not, in their opinion, carry with them that weight and authority that would come from the united voice of Bishop, and Clergy, and Laity, assembled in solemn council under the invoked guidance of the Holy Ghost.

To afford definite ground of action, they would offer the following resolutions:

*Resolved*, The Clergy and Laity of the Diocese of Missouri, perceiving with deep regret that many confirmed persons habitually neglect, to their spiritual hurt, to receive the sacrament of the Lord’s Supper, would urge upon them by every motive of love to partake frequently of that sacrament our Lord has commanded all to “receive in remembrance of Him.”

*Resolved*, That it is their opinion that, according to the Canons of the Primitive Church, all confirmed persons should prepare themselves to receive this sacrament at least three times a year, of which Easter should be one.

*Resolved*, That the Bishop be requested to communicate in a pastoral letter, (or otherwise as he shall see fit,) and urge this resolution upon the attention of the faithful in the Diocese, and that the Clergy be required to read this pastoral to their respective cures.

GEO. H. WARD, *Chairman*.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Jackson, it was

“*Resolved*, That a committee of five be appointed to consider the subject of Missions to the colored population of the Diocese.”

The resolution was adopted, and the committee appointed, as follows: Rev. Mr. Jackson, Rev. Mr. Scheetz, Rev. Dr. Runcie, Mr. Luke and Mr. Harding.

The reports from St. Paul's College were read and referred to the Committee on Christian Education. (See Appendix, No. 11.)

The chairman of the Committee appointed to consider the system of Free Churches, presented their report, which was read and received. (See Appendix, No. 14.)

Rev. J. G. Armstrong moved that a committee of one clergyman and two laymen be appointed to consider what shall be done in the premises respecting that portion of the Bishop's Address relative to the Fund for the Relief of the Widows and Orphans and of aged and infirm Clergymen.

The motion was carried, and the committee appointed as follows: Rev. Mr. Dunn, and Messrs. Lackland and Jackson.

Rev. J. G. Armstrong moved to submit to a committee of three that portion of the Bishop's Address relative to the creating of a Board of Trustees of Trusts and Funds of the Diocese.

The motion was carried, and a committee was appointed consisting of Rev. J. G. Armstrong, and Messrs. Gill and Smith.

A report of the "Trust Funds" was read and referred to the Finance Committee. (See Appendix, No. 6.)

The Rev. Mr. Jennings was excused from further attendance at the Convention, having been unexpectedly called home.

The Trustees of the Orphans' Home presented their report, which was referred to the Committee on Charitable Institutions. (See Appendix, No. 10.)

Mr. Jos. Franklin was re-elected Treasurer of the Diocese.

Rev. Mr. Scheetz offered the following:

*Resolved*, That a committee of three be appointed to consider the propriety of establishing a uniform system of certificates to be used in all cases of baptism, confirmation, matrimony, and of letters dimissory to communicants."

The resolution was adopted, and Rev. Mr. Scheetz and Mr. Miller and Mr. C. Russell were appointed said committee.

The Registrar of the Diocese, Judge W. F. Ferguson, presented his report for the year, which was read and received. (See Appendix, No. 2.)

Judge W. F. Ferguson was re-elected Registrar.

Judge Ferguson offered the following:

*Resolved*, That provision be made by the Convention for the payment of the expenses of the ecclesiastical trial now in progress in this city."

Carried, and referred to the Committee on Finance.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Ingraham, it was

*Resolved*, That a committee of three be appointed to take into consideration that part of the Bishop's Address relating to the 4th Article of Association for Organizing a Parish, on page 123 of the Journal of 1871."

Rev. Mr. Ingraham, Judges Ferguson and Lackland, were appointed said committee.

The Missionary Board presented their report for 1871 which was read, received and referred to Committee on Missions. (See Appendix, No. 7.)

The Treasurer's report of the Board of Missions was read and received. (See Appendix, No. 8.)

Visitors' report on "Lindell Hall" Female Seminary, was read and referred to Committee on Missions.

Mr. G. H. Loker, Treasurer of Permanent Episcopate Fund, presented his report, which was read and received, and referred to the Committee on Finance. (See Appendix, No. 5.)

Mr. G. H. Loker was re-elected Treasurer of Permanent Episcopate Fund.

Messrs. Silas Bent and John T. Douglass were elected Trustees of the Permanent Episcopal Fund.

Mr. M. W. Alexander read the report of the Executive Committee of Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society, which was received. (See Appendix, No. 8.)

The committee which was appointed "to take into consideration that part of the Bishop's Address on the 4th Article of Association," submitted a report, which was adopted and referred to the Committee on Constitution and Canons, and is as follows:

The committee appointed to take into consideration that portion of the Bishop's Address which bears upon Article 4 of the "Articles of Association for Organizing a Parish," recommend the following:

*Resolved*, That the word "regularly" be inserted immediately preceding the word "contributed," so as to read: such males of full age as may have *regularly* contributed to the support of this parish for the three months next preceding the election.

The Rector from St. Charles, and also Mr. Orrick, were excused from further attendance at the Convention, being unexpectedly called away to attend to parochial business.

The committee appointed to consider as to Trustees of Trusts and Funds presented their report, which was adopted and referred to the Committee on Constitution and Canons. (See Appendix, No. 12.)

The following were elected Trustees of the General Theological Seminary: Rev. Drs. Easter and Schuyler, Rev. P. G. Robert, Rev. Geo. K. Dunlop, and Messrs. J. L. Minor, J. P. Doan, and Wm. F. Ferguson; and the Secretary was ordered to report the same to the General Board.

On motion, duly made and seconded, it was

“*Resolved*, That a Board of Trustees should be created by the Convention to receive and invest all sums which are or may be raised for theological education fund, and that the Committee on Canons be instructed to prepare and report an appropriate canon.”

It was ordered that the hour of half-past ten o'clock A. M. on the 24th be the time appointed to consider the qualifications of lay delegates.

The Committee on Christian Education submitted their report, which was received and made the order of the day for twelve o'clock M. on the 24th.

The Committee to whom was referred the subject of Missions to the colored population submitted their report, which was read, and the resolutions and recommendations were adopted. (See Appendix, No. 13.)

The Committee to whom was referred the “Uniformity of Certificates,” read the annexed report, which was received and referred to the Committee on Constitution and Canons:

The Committee on Uniformity in Certificates of Baptism and other rites of the Church, respectfully report that they consider such action advisable, and suggest the enactment of a Canon to be entitled

CANON XXI.

SECTION 5. The Registrar, under direction of the Bishop, shall prepare, and cause to be printed, forms of certificates of baptism, confirmation and matrimony, and also letters commendatory.

SEC. 6. It shall be the duty of the vestry of each parish and of the clerk of each mission station to procure for the use of the minister a sufficient number of the same, paying for them at such rates as shall be fixed by the Registrar.

SEC. 7. It shall be the duty of all ministers in this Diocese to use such forms and no others, and to furnish them to parties entitled to the same immediately after the performance of the rite.

F. B. SCHEETZ,  
CHARLES RUSSELL,  
CHARLES MILLER.

Adjourned at three o'clock P. M.

### THIRD DAY.

*Friday, May 24, 1872.*

Morning prayer was said by the Rev. J. H. Waterman; the Lessons were read by the Rev. A. Batte, and the Litany by the Rev. A. Peake.

The services being concluded, the Rt. Rev. the Bishop resumed the chair.

The reading of the minutes was dispensed with.

The Rev. Mr. Scheetz offered the following amendment, which was approved of, and lies over according to rule:

*“Resolved,* That in the second Article of the Constitution, second line, the word ‘Tuesday’ be substituted for ‘Wednesday.’”

The Committee on Finance submitted the following:

The Committee on Finance beg leave to report that the various matters referred to said committee have each received that careful consideration which was severally their due, and as briefly as possible we submit the result, and ask for such legislation as is necessary to carry into effect recommendations herewith reported.

#### REPORT OF TREASURER OF DIOCESE.

From this report we find that the receipts of the year have not been sufficient to meet the actual current expenses, leaving out of view the amount of \$1049.36 which was ordered to be paid over to Trustees of Permanent Fund as two years' instalments on the five yearly payments in which it was promised that the sum of \$2623.40 borrowed from that fund should be repaid. And the committee would urge upon the Convention that this fund was a trust fund; it was the accumulation of donations from parishes and individuals towards that particular fund, which was called the Permanent Fund for the Support of the Episcopate. The intention of its founders, the intention of all who have ever contributed to this fund, was that it should be kept intact for the particular purpose for which it was designed, and a very grave responsibility was assumed by the Convention in directing that it be intrenched upon for any purpose whatever. The best interests of the Diocese imperatively call for the prompt repayment of this money according to the understanding had when its use for another purpose

was assented to. Every parish, every member of the Church in the Diocese, should feel an active, lively interest in this matter, and see to it that the assessments from year to year are promptly met. No new legislation is required. The assessments of the past two years have been ample. All that is necessary is that our people should take into their hearts the great, fundamental, cardinal principle of our Church polity. Then they cannot fail to recognize the necessity and justice of the yearly assessments made by Convention for Diocesan purposes, and the imperative duty of looking diligently to the prompt payment of the same. The debt of the Diocese due at the date of Treasurer's report was as follows:

To Cash advanced by Treasurer.....	\$ 226 62
“ Permanent Fund, 2 years' instalment on \$2 623.40.....	1,049 36
“ “ “ Bal. Acct. of Purchase of Episcopal Res... ..	200 00
“ “ “ Taxes on Episcopal Residence.....	250 00
“ Registrar.....	25 00
Total now due and should be paid.....	\$1,850 98

To pay the above sum there was due from thirty parishes amounts aggregating a total of \$1,978.41, a nominal surplus of \$127.43. Some of the parishes reported as in arrears have already paid in part or in full; some have promised to pay within a very short time; the rest we trust will do so except in a few cases in which the committee feel warranted in recommending remission of a portion or of the whole now charged as due. Your committee has, with anxious solicitude to deal with each case of delinquency in payment according to the circumstances attending each case, made, in so far as was practicable, an investigation as to how the debt accrued and why it was still unpaid, and without cumbering this report, and occupying the time of the Convention with a recital of the reasons which guided us to conclusion in each case, we recommend as follows: All Saints, Nevada, is in arrears \$75.13; remit all but \$50. Calvary Church, Sedalia, was reported delinquent \$206.30: \$50 has since been paid; and we recommend that upon payment of \$50 more the parish be discharged from payment of the balance, say \$106.30. Calvary Church, Louisiana, is debited with \$53.05; we recommend that all but \$20 be remitted. Christ Church, St. Joseph, is still charged with \$42, on account of funeral expenses of our late Bishop. This debt has always been denied by the parish, and we think the charge should be cancelled. We recommend that the charge of 33.72 to St. Ann's, Brunswick; of \$7.20 to Emmanuel of Shelbina; of \$18.54 to St. John's, Weston; of \$11.50 to Trinity, Kirksville, be remitted in full. Christ Church, Warrensburg, is charged with \$79; we advise remission of all but \$40. Grace Church, Carthage, is debited \$37.08; we recommend remission of all but \$20. The aggregate of remissions, if the Convention adopt the suggestions of the committee, will be \$333.52. If the remaining balances of arrearages are paid, as the committee believe they will be, the account would then stand—

Debts now due by Diocese.....	\$1,850 98
Debts due to Diocese.....	1,644 89

Deficit to be provided for by assessment this year..... \$206 09

It is an absolute necessity that the Episcopal residence be kept in good repair and but just that this should be done at the expense of the Diocese, not of the occupant, and we recommend that the trustees of this property be authorized to do what may from time to time be necessary, and upon their certification to an

expenditure for this purpose, that the Secretary of the Standing Committee shall give orders on the Treasurer of the Diocese for payment of the same.

## REPORT OF TREASURER OF PERMANENT FUND.

The committee have examined this report and find it correct, but observe with profound regret that the canon requiring collections for this fund has in many instances not been complied with. The importance of a rapid accumulation of this fund is so obvious that we cannot understand why it does not receive more attention from Rectors and treasurers. Year after year the canon is disregarded and the growth of the fund thereby retarded to such an extent as to seriously impair the prospect of its usefulness at least in our day and generation. As this fund is now in the hands of trustees, we trust they will see to it that if the canon requiring collections for it is disregarded, it shall not be from the fact that it is allowed to be forgotten, but that every parish shall in due time and in a proper manner be reminded of its duty in this respect.

## REPORT OF TRUSTEES OF FUND FOR AGED AND INFIRM CLERGY.

There is on hand, uninvested, belonging to this fund, about \$600. This amount should not be allowed to lie idle, but be invested at interest as soon as possible. As the Convention has not adopted rules for the governance and distribution of this fund, we recommend for your adoption the following:

1. The benefits of the fund shall be for the use of aged and infirm clergy, and of the widows and orphans of deceased clergymen, in good standing and of three years' canonical residence in the Diocese, whose application shall be favorably acted upon by the trustees.
2. Only the interest on the fund shall be available for the purposes of the trust.
3. Beneficiaries shall be elected by the trustees on the nomination of the Bishop.

## TRUST FUND ACCOUNT.

The receipts into this fund aggregate \$4,975.81. Of this amount there remains on hand \$416.42. \$600 has been invested in such manner as to yield an interest at the rate of ten per cent. per annum; and \$3,959.39 has been expended, and expended in a manner that meets the unqualified commendation of your committee.

The following resolution has been referred to this committee, namely:

*Resolved*, That provision be made by the Convention for payment of the expenses of the ecclesiastical trial now in progress in this city.

The committee submit that, as a general principle, justice to all parties demands that the expense of ecclesiastical trials should be borne by the Diocese. When a trial is ordered it should be taken for granted that the best interests of the Church demand it, and that it should be divested of everything of a personal or partisan character; and if provision has not already been made for the expenses of the trial now in progress, we recommend that the Convention assume the payment of the necessary expenses of the same, and that it be left with the Standing Committee to decide what are necessary expenses and to order their payment.

The committee ask the adoption of the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That the recommendations of the committee in respect to remission of dues from the following churches, be and are hereby adopted, and that the Treasurer is directed to make the proper entries in accordance therewith:



*Credit—*

All-Saints', Nevada.....	\$25 13
Calvary, Sedalia.....	106 30
Calvary, Louisiana.....	33 05
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	42 00
St. Ann's, Brunswick.....	33 72
Emmanuel, Shelbina.....	7 20
Trinity, Kirksville.....	11 50
Christ Ch., Warrensburg.....	39 00
Grace, Carthage.....	17 08

*Resolved*, That the Trustees of the Episcopal Residence are hereby authorized to keep the same in good repair, and that the expense of repair shall be paid out of the general fund on order of the Secretary of the Standing Committee.

*Resolved*, That this Convention hereby adopts the Rules for Governance of Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergy, as submitted by Finance Committee.

Respectfully submitted.

JOHN T. DOUGLASS,  
GEORGE H. GILL,  
SILAS BENT.

The foregoing resolutions were adopted and referred to the Committee on Assessments.

The hour having arrived for action on the subject of qualifications of lay delegates, the debaters were, on motion, limited to five minutes each.

Mr. John R. Triplett submitted the following notice of protest, which was lost by a non-concurrence of orders:

At a meeting of the Vestry of Christ Church Parish of the city of St. Louis, held May 6th, 1872, the following preamble and resolutions were unanimously adopted:

"WHEREAS, There is proposed for the action of the Convention of the Diocese of Missouri, which is to assemble on the 22d inst., an amendment to the Constitution of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Diocese of Missouri, by which it is intended to exclude from participation in the Convention all laymen, as delegates, who are not communicants of the Church:

"*Be it Resolved*, by the Rector, Wardens and Vestrymen of Christ Church of the city of St. Louis, that they will view with great regret any action of the Convention looking to the accomplishment of this purpose, inasmuch as they can bear testimony to the faithful and zealous co-operation of non-communicants in the support of this parish, for the past half century. It is the unanimous judgment of this body that the past experience of this parish, the mother parish of this Diocese, cannot produce a single instance where evil has resulted from the co-operation of non-communicants, but that, on the contrary, this parish has derived invaluable assistance from the means, labors, and advice of those against whom it is proposed to take this objectionable action.

"*Resolved*, That the delegates elected this evening from this parish to the Convention be directed to present this action of the Vestry to the Convention, and to enter a respectful, but most earnest protest against the proposed action of the Convention."

I certify that the foregoing is a true copy taken from the minutes of the Vestry.

JOHN R. TRIPLETT,

*Sec'y of the Vestry of Christ Church, St. Louis.*

The subjoined report was presented by Mr. John T. Douglass, received, and committee continued:

The Committee to whom was referred that portion of the Bishop's Address relating to scholarships, would respectfully report that in the judgment of the committee the recommendation is at this time worthy of the most serious consideration of the Convention. The expense of the support of a theological student may be stated in round numbers at \$200 a year. At present these students are educated at theological institutions outside of the State, and their support derived mainly from the General Fund of the Church, under the management of the Society for the Increase of the Ministry. It seems to your committee that our Diocese is now strong enough to assume directly the charge of the education of the young men of the Diocese who may be desirous of devoting themselves to the ministry of the Church, especially as we have within the Diocese an institution fully competent to superintend and carry on in its fullest extent the education necessary to fit them in the highest degree for the work they are designed for, and this committee advise that the Convention recommend to parishes and individuals to constitute scholarships which may be designated by any name which they may select. The scholarship can be founded by investing a sum the interest on which shall yield the amount of \$200 a year, or by a parish or individual pledging \$200 a year, payable semi-annually; and the parish or individual thus contributing a scholarship will have the privilege, with the consent of the Bishop, of nominating to their scholarship a person to fill the same. Time will not permit the committee to dwell upon this subject, or digest a full plan by which the recommendation can be carried into effect. If the Convention see fit to continue the committee, a fuller plan will be submitted to next Convention.

JOHN T. DOUGLASS, *Chairman.*

WM. H. THOMSON.

Col. James A. Price was granted leave of absence.

The following report was next in order, which, being read, the resolutions recommended were adopted:

#### REPORT ON CHRISTIAN EDUCATION.

The Committee on Christian Education, in view of the able reports that have been presented to former Conventions on this subject, deem it unnecessary either to repeat the same arguments, or attempt fresh ones, on what seems to them to be almost universally conceded. They prefer, therefore, to state briefly what seems practicable with the limited resources at the command of the Church in this Diocese.

And, in the first place, they would emphasize the duty of parents making their homes nurseries of Christian culture, for the nurture of their children in the holy ways of the Church, according to the plain import of the baptismal vow. And, moreover, would venture to suggest to those to whom the care of all the souls in the parish, both young and old, is entrusted, the importance of avoiding the too common mistake of delegating the religious education of the young to inexperienced Sunday School teachers, instead of mainly doing that work themselves by frequent catechetical instruction publicly in the church.

Parochial schools are an important agency in Christian training where they can be maintained; but when we remember the heavy taxes that are annually levied for the support of the public schools of the country, we are forbidden to hope for much in this direction, however desirable it might be.

The daughters, however, of at least the better classes, are less frequently sent to these schools; if, therefore, we could sustain a few good institutions, where a thorough education for girls could be offered at a reasonable expense, we might look for large results in laying broad and deep the foundations of the Church in all our borders.

Your committee understand that there are at present two such schools in the Diocese, one at Jefferson City and the other at Monroe, and if these were more liberally patronized there would be greater inducements for attempting similar ventures of faith in other fields.

And it surely is the duty of Churchmen to encourage their own schools, when the advantages are at least equal, and the expense not greater than elsewhere, but we are sorry to say this duty is not generally recognized.

In concluding this report we must not omit to mention St. Paul's College, the only institution in the Diocese exclusively for the education of boys, as well as the training school for young men looking to the sacred ministry of the Church.

This institution, as a Diocesan school, under the efficient management of a board of trustees appointed to watch over its interests, can rightfully lay claim to the generous patronage of the Church; we would therefore recommend it, together with the other two schools mentioned in this report, to the earnest consideration of all who are interested in the Church's progress.

Your committee venture to recommend the following resolutions as the expression of the deliberate sense of this Convention, viz.:

*Resolved* (1st), That Church education of the young constitute the surest foundation of aggressive power and missionary success which we have at our command.

*Resolved* (2d), That, except where weighty local or special considerations intervene, it is our duty to sustain our own educational institutions by our gifts and our patronage.

G. K. DUNLOP,  
J. A. WAINWRIGHT,  
J. D. EASTER,  
MOSES McCLINTIC.

The Rev. P. G. Robert filed the annexed notice:

I notify the Convention that I shall move at the session of 1873 to amend the 5th Article of the Constitution, by adding after the word "delegates" *who shall be communicants of the Church.*

The Committee on Missions submitted their report, which was read, and the first and second resolutions adopted:

The Committee on Missions respectfully submit, that they have examined the reports of the Secretary and Treasurer of the Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society, and have also given due consideration to the suggestions of the Bishop in that part of his annual charge pertaining to this subject.

We find the sum of the offerings of the Diocese to Diocesan Missions for 1871-2, to be three hundred and sixty-six dollars and ninety-nine cents (\$366.99) in excess of 1870-71; that while there has been an increase in the amounts reported from the county parishes, there has been a diminution in those from the city congregations. This, however, is not to be taken as indicating a lessening of interest in the city, but is owing to a conjunction of circumstances in one of the Parish Missionary Societies not likely again to recur. While the Diocese is by no

means doing its full duty, still it has done better than on any previous year, and we take this as an augury for good, from which we may be permitted to hope for more decided progress in the current Conventional year.

The suggestion of the Bishop that the vestries of city parishes should provide their Rectors with assistants, as a means of increasing the capacity for work in both, and of establishing new centres of Church influence, is a scheme for mission work weighty and worthy of careful consideration. It partly resolves the hard question of clerical support in inchoate parishes, and until they are able to stand alone. If by this means the number of Church centres can be increased, the Church's influence and capacity for aggressive work is increased. The general charges of the Diocese are lessened to each particular parish by being divided up between a larger number, and the example of our Lord is more closely followed when He sent out the Apostles and the Seventy "two and two." The Church evidently contemplates the settling of at least two Deacons in each parish, since the rubric in the Liturgy directs that the "alms and other devotions of the people," shall be gathered by "the Deacons," church wardens, or other fit persons supplying their place where they are wanting. Until her theory is put into practice and the Priest be thus enabled to find more time for the performance of his peculiar functions, instead of doing Deacon's work, very little that is extra-parochial can be required or expected of Rectors.

The great need to enable us to do this, or any other Church work, is money; and not only the money, but the systematic offering of it to God's service. It is absolutely necessary that it should flow in a steady and continuous stream, not in jets. Can this be accomplished? The committee suggest, 1. That the Rectors endeavor to increase the interest of their parishioners in Parish Missionary Societies, by putting all the offices, and all the responsibility of their success, in the hands of laymen, stimulated and aided, of course, whenever need should so require, by the pastors of the flock. And, 2. They would also urge a rigid systematizing of the offerings through the parish society. Five cents per week from the communicants of this Diocese alone, not to mention parishioners who would also become members of the society, would net nearly, if not quite, \$10,000 per annum, an amount which would make the face of the devoted Treasurer glow with delight; and which would enable our Bishop to send pastors to feed God's flock in places where they are starving for the precious food of the soul.

The committee beg leave also to suggest that if the quarterly meetings of the Parish Missionary Societies were held on Sunday evenings, rather than on a week day, if that service were made especially for a missionary occasion, and if the Sunday School was brought out to take the "front seats," and permitted to sing their joyous hymns, between short and crisp addresses from laymen, not only would the parishioners find their interest increased, but the children of the parish would be trained to regard a part of that service especially their own; they would grow up identified with missionary movements, and we should find the proverbial dolfulness of such occasions a thing of the past.

The committee suggest the adoption of the following resolutions:

1. *Resolved*, That the vestries and congregations of those parishes which are of such wide extent that the Rectors are unable to economize the time from legitimate parochial work to establish new centres, are recommended to consider the wisdom and propriety of engaging the services of one or more Deacons, or assistant ministers, so that each parish may be not only living, but life-giving.

2. *Resolved*, That it is recommended to Rectors in every case to encourage the election of laymen to all the offices in the Parish Missionary Society.

3. *Resolved*, That in the opinion of the Convention it is advisable to hold the quarterly meetings of the General Parish Societies on the afternoon or evening of Sunday, and to engage the children of the Sunday School in the special services of the occasion.

4. *Resolved*, That it is the duty of every Rector to endeavor to persuade each parishioner to offer, at least, five cents per week to Diocesan Missions, payable weekly, monthly, or quarterly, as may be elected.

All of which is respectfully submitted.

P. G. ROBERT,  
R. A. HOLLAND,  
WM. CHARLES,  
L. D. MORSE,  
GABRIEL H. HILL.

### The Committee on City Missions reported as follows :

The Committee appointed to consider that part of the Episcopal Address referring to Church Extension in the city of St. Louis, submit the following as their report :

The Church of Christ is a mission. Its truest conservatism is aggressive. It has no right to rest. Commanded to go—go always, and into all the world, whenever it stands still it becomes unfaithful. The Bishop's Address, therefore, sounds no false alarm, but one that may well call us to our feet, in the statement of a diminishing activity in the Church work of this city. The fact that during the last four years the number of candidates annually presented for confirmation has annually decreased instead of multiplying, must be taken as a serious symptom of ecclesiastical ill-health, that should obtain prompt and efficient treatment. It is impossible to conceal a sense of reproach at the thought that in a city of more than three hundred thousand inhabitants, our Church now reaches scarcely a hundredth of that number; and that while population advances with wonderful rapidity, and suburban fields that lie bare in autumn are covered with houses before summer, and wealth easily acquired overflows in extravagance, hurtful alike to body and soul, the kingdom of Christ can hardly keep its own baptismal offspring in the service of worship and work. Six self-sustaining parishes and two missions are all we have to show as the result of half a century's labor. Some of these parishes do not number as many communicants today as they did ten years ago. Meanwhile, people who belong to the Church and should flock to its portals as doves to their windows, are living among us unknown, and in habitual violation of their altar-vows. They came to the city without commendatory letters, attended services now and then for a season, felt strange in a congregation of strangers, and at last found in the failure of others to conjecture their claim to attention an excuse for abandoning worship altogether. It may safely be assumed from the number of such persons actually discovered after a residence of from five to twelve years, that there are enough of them in the city to constitute several parishes. But how are they to be reached? The Rectors of existing parishes already have their hands full of work. To prepare two sermons a week, or even one of such a character as would make the pulpit fulfill its function as a propelling power within the Church, would of itself require all the time of one man, however vigorous and thoroughly furnished his mind. To visit with regularity and true pastoral care a congregation of ordinary size, attending to its manifold demands, would engross the energies of a second, while the entire strength of a third might be expended upon the task of finding out and persuading to their duty those moving into the city every week who elsewhere have knelt at the chancel rail and received heavenly food from the table of

our common Lord. For a single minister to undertake all these enterprises, is to insure failure in each. He must neglect some part of so excessive a toil. The most vital requires his first attention, and as the possibility of every other parochial enterprise depends upon the existence of the parish, he naturally and necessarily spends his efforts in supporting it; in other words, in preparing for the pulpit and visiting those who have sittings in pews. Thus his whole labor is devoted to keeping his church alive, or rather to postponing its death, for the church that does not grow is moribund. Hence the need of assistant ministers—doubtless, when worthy of their position, the most effective agents of Church extension. In the absence of these, however, we must look for other instrumentalities. And in connection with our recommendation of what seems to us the best suited to the exigency, we ask your attention to the following facts:

Cities do not grow in their centres. Population there is transient. Hotels and tenement houses compose the main part of residences, and the people who inhabit them are generally unsettled in abode, sojourners that shift their habitation nearly every year. This explains the difficulty of maintaining parishes in such centres, where those which when upon the border grew fast and healthfully, after the city spread a certain distance beyond them begin to languish, and in the end become missionary stations, supported by parishes they themselves once maintained as missions. It is in or near their suburbs that cities have their soundest increase, for their houses are homes. Parishes planted in advance of population need but little cultivation to make them flourish. They grow as if indigenously to the soil. They are fed by every new building, refreshed by every new family that moves into the neighborhood, and possess a kind of monopoly of convenience and attraction in their distance from interior churches, from which population is setting in a steady drift towards themselves. The Church of Rome shows the forethought and business tact, which are the acquisitions of long experience, in nothing more noticeably than in the quiet purchasing of suburban property when cheap, with a view to future use and occupation at perhaps some remotely future period. It were well for us in this particular to learn from an enemy. In the absence, then, of parochial ability to propagate new missions, your committee propose a district organization within the city of St. Louis for undertaking and carrying on this important, indispensable work, and recommend the adoption of the following resolutions:

*Resolved*, That this Convention elect annually a Board of five laymen, of which the Bishop shall be President, and which shall choose from its own number a Secretary and Treasurer; said Board to be known as the Board of Church Extension in the City of St. Louis.

*Resolved*, That this Board shall have authority to collect funds and appropriate them as they deem best for purposes of Church Extension in the city of St. Louis; to determine, with advice and consent of the Bishop, sites for new missionary operations, and to call, whenever they think proper, a missionary or missionaries; said missionary or missionaries, in all cases, to be nominated by the Bishop.

R. A. HOLLAND, *Chairman*.

The report was accepted, the resolutions adopted, and Messrs. Silas Bent, E. Harrison, W. H. Thomson, J. T. Douglass and L. E. Alexander were appointed the first Board.

A report was next read from the Committee on Woman's Work, which was accepted, the resolution adopted, and the

following commission appointed: Rev. Dr. Schuyler, Rev. Mr. Robert, Rev. Dr. Cross. The report is herewith given:

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON WOMAN'S WORK.

The Committee to whom was referred so much of the Bishop's Address as relates to woman's work in the Church, beg leave to report:

It is one of the encouraging "signs of the times" that the Church is beginning to awake to the importance of the co-operation of woman in her proper sphere; and there is a growing conviction that that sphere is not a limited one. While none but those of the extremest views would advocate her call to the Priestly office, or would claim the pulpit as a fitting arena for the display of her powers of oratory, yet there are official stations and positions of influence and trust where she can be instrumental in accomplishing great good. The revival of the ancient order of Deaconesses is now receiving the favorable attention of Churchmen of different shades of theological teaching. And so with the organization of Sisterhoods, it is no longer met with the cry of alarm—that encouragement of such modes of working is an evidence of a tendency to the errors of the Roman Church. There are, undoubtedly, objections to life in the Convent or Monastery, with irrevocable vows binding the inmates to such a state; but such is not the state nor are such the vows we would require of those who would devote themselves, as Sisters of Charity or Mercy, for the work of Christ and His Church. They can band themselves together under different forms and names, and the teachings of experience, and the present constitution of society with its changed manners and customs, may very well suggest the necessity of adaptation in their mode of working. The prime consideration is to encourage woman who has the head and mind to work; to find her a sphere, and to suggest the mode by which she may render her qualifications and talents the most potent for good. Aside from the relations of wife and mother, of daughter and sister, when she has a sphere peculiarly her own, and when, under the culture of religion, she has moved with a power and influence affecting the world's destinies, in a measure passing computation; she has engaged in effective work in all our parishes, acting as a teacher in our Sunday Schools, organizing sewing circles and missionary societies, and not unfrequently being the most efficient worker in inaugurating new parishes and sustaining them in their infancy and weakness. If such be her influence and power, there is an imperative call to utilize that power for the Church in some special work among ourselves, and especially by receiving the services of trained women to this end. We would therefore propose the following resolution for the consideration and action of the Convention:

*Resolved*, That in the judgment of this Convention it is expedient to establish a Sisterhood in the city of St. Louis, and that a commission of three clergymen be appointed to determine, by correspondence and otherwise, the most practical way of carrying out this object, with authority to act in conjunction with the Bishop.

M. SCHUYLER, *Chairman*.  
P. G. ROBERT,  
J. ARMSTRONG,  
JOHN R. TRIPLETT,  
EDWARD MEAD,  
ARTHUR KEMPLAND.

On motion of Rev. Mr. Scheetz, it was

"Resolved, That the second resolution on page 22 of Journal for 1871, be printed on the first page of future Journals."

On motion of L. D. Morse, Esq., it was

"Resolved, That this Convention adopt the recommendation of the Committee on Finance in regard to the expense of the ecclesiastical trial now in progress in this city."

The Committee on Constitution and Canons reported their final action. The amendments were adopted. (See Appendix for "Proposed Constitution" and "Revised Canons.")

The Committee on Assessments made the subjoined report, which was adopted:

The Committee on Assessments beg leave to report that the amounts which are to be provided for by assessment upon the parishes entitled to representation in this Convention for the present year are the following:

For the salary of the Bishop.....	\$ 3500 00
For his travelling expenses.....	300 00
For the payment of taxes and insurance upon the Episcopal residence..	250 00
To provide for the proportional amount pledged by a previous Convention to make good to the Permanent Fund for the Support of the Episcopate the amount temporarily taken from that fund.....	600 00
For the travelling expenses of Delegates to the General Convention.....	150 00
For expenses of the ecclesiastical trial now in progress.....	650 00
For a deficiency in the assessments of the last year.....	206 00
	\$5,656 00

To meet the requirements of the present year, your committee have made upon the parishes the following assessments:

Calvary, Columbia.....	\$ 28 00
Christ Ch., Lexington.....	70 00
St. Paul's, South St. Louis.....	110 00
Trinity, Hannibal.....	210 00
St. John's, St. Louis.....	504 00
Christ Ch., New Florence.....	13 00
Trinity, St. Charles.....	50 00
Grace, Carthage.....	70 00
All-Saints', Nevada.....	98 00
St. Paul's, Palmyra.....	56 00
St. James', Macon City.....	84 00
Trinity, Kirksville.....	6 00
Calvary, Louisiana.....	8 00
St. Paul's, Mexico.....	50 00
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	350 00
Grace, St. Louis.....	168 00
St. James, Ellettsville.....	14 00
Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	60 00
Grace, Jefferson City.....	80 00
Christ Ch., Warrensburg.....	40 00
St. Jude's, Monroe City.....	85 00
Calvary, Sedalia.....	140 00
St. Paul's, Kansas City.....	125 00
St. George's, St. Louis.....	500 00
Grace, Clarksville.....	35 00
St. John's, Prairieville.....	35 00



St. John's Mission, Cameron.....	10 00
Trinity, Hamilton.....	20 00
Grace, Chillicothe.....	40 00
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	40 00
Christ Ch., Springfield.....	75 00
Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	500 00
Mount Calvary, St. Louis.....	125 00
Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	700 00
Trinity, St. Louis.....	420 00
St. John's, Weston.....	20 00
Holy Innocents', St. Louis County.....	40 00
Christ Ch., Boonville.....	90 00
Trinity, De Soto.....	10 00
Grace, Kirkwood.....	252 00
Emmanuel, La Clede.....	140 00
St. Luke's, Kansas City.....	205 00
	\$5,721 00

M. W. ALEXANDER,  
 JESSE M. ARMSTRONG,  
 N. LACKLAND,  
 JOHN R. SHEPLEY.

On motion of Mr. Douglass, it was

“*Resolved*, That the Canons passed by this Constitution in regard to trials of Clergymen shall not apply to the trial now in progress.”

The Rev. A. F. Samuels proposed that the word “Convention,” wherever it may occur in the Constitution or Canons, be changed to *Council*. Carried, and laid over under the rules.

The Rev. C. P. Jennings obtained leave to file the following notice:

I give notice that, at the meeting of this Convention in May, 1873, I will offer the following amendment to Article IV. of the Constitution, viz.: To insert, after the word “delegates,” the words *who shall be baptized members of the parish they represent*.

On motion, it was ordered that all funds of Chicago Relief and Theological Education be handed over to trustees of the Theological Fund.

The Rev. J. W. Dunn reported as follows; the report being adopted:

The committee to whom was referred “the statement of the General Convention Board of Trustees of the Fund for the Relief of Infirm Clergymen,” beg leave to report that no present action in the matter is advisable, there being in the Diocese a Board of Trustees of a similar fund, by which we are endeavoring to relieve the General Convention Board from care; that the matter shall receive respectful attention hereafter, and that the Secretary transmit to the Secretary of the General Convention Board our action.

J. W. DUNN, }  
 N. LACKLAND, } *Committee.*

On motion, the Convention then went into an election, and balloted for members to fill certain offices and trusts, with the following result :

*Delegates to Missionary Board*—Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, Rev. R. A. Holland, Rev. Geo. K. Dunlop.

*Trustees of Aged and Infirm Clergy Fund*—Rev. P. G. Robert, Messrs. C. Thaw, D. H. Naylor.

*Trustees of General Theological Seminary*—Rev. William L. Githens, Messrs. John R. Triplett, Wallace Delafield.

*Trustees of Legacies and Trusts*—Rev. M. Schuyler, D.D., Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, Messrs. M. W. Alexander, Frank Carter, W. A. Ross.

*Standing Committee*—Rev. M. Schuyler, D.D., Rev. P. G. Robert, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, Messrs. H. I. Bodley, Wm. F. Ferguson.

The annexed report upon Church Charities, etc., was received, and the accompanying resolution adopted :

REPORT UPON CHURCH CHARITIES IN THE CITY OF ST. LOUIS.

The Committee appointed to report upon Church Charities in the City of St. Louis, would respectfully present that having carefully inquired into the various charities of our communion in this city, they most cordially endorse them as worthy of the hearty support and sympathy of our people, and this not only because of their intrinsic merit, but because also of their successful administration.

The Orphans' Home, the oldest of our institutions of mercy, having been now over twenty-five years in existence, has been during this time the shelter and home of a large number of orphans, where they have been watched over and cared for with almost parental tenderness. Unceasing devotion, self-denial, and labor, on the part of the officers and managers of this institution, call for more than mere expressions of gratitude from our people. An institution like this, and as old as this, and whose whole history has commended it to the confidence and hearts of the public, ought long ago to have been so remembered as to be placed above all anxiety about its convenient and comfortable accommodations, and its daily expenses. It needs no commendation or recommendation from us. We need only to say, that there is altogether too great a thoughtlessness and neglect, on the part of those who "profess and call themselves Christians," of this noble institution. We ask for it that it shall be more affectionately remembered, not only in word but in *will* and in deed—remembered by large gifts and legacies; and remembered not only by those living in the city, but by our Christian brethren of the country. There is, we believe, but one orphan home in the Diocese. Children who have come from the country, as well as those born in this city, are received there, and we therefore commend this home to all the brethren for their affectionate interest and occasional aid.

In this connection we shall be excused from descending into details, as we suggest that some of our members in interior towns can, at all times, be the means, particularly in the harvest season, of sending large contributions of proper fruits and vegetables, without cost, to this home of the fatherless.

Your committee also commend to the hearts of our people, St. Luke's Hospital. This institution, whose annual receipts from patients are over \$10,000 per annum, but whose annual expenses are largely increased by its charity patients, all of whom, both paying and charity patients, receive the attention, medical treatment, and nursing of a Christian home, is well worthy the frequent visits and examinations of all our people. Churchmen cannot but be glad that an institution of such a character, with such an object and such a name, is in our midst. Your committee, in their limited time, are not able to present arguments by details, but, earnestly and affectionately calling renewed attention to it, would suggest that this Convention recommend it to the interest and benevolence of churchmen.

Another interesting charity has been in operation in our city for several months. This is the "Sheltering Arms," an institution intended for the care and protection, during the day, of the children of parents, who, but for this shelter, would be compelled to go out to their daily labor, leaving their little children either locked up in their house, or else exposed to every danger. This benevolence, which originated with the Rev. Dr. Easter, commends itself to every heart at once. We have not statistics of its work done, but while we only mention it as another of the efforts of our city churchmen and churchwomen to care for the poor, the sick and needy, we do so in the expectation that another year will present most gratifying results.

In view of the charities mentioned, your committee would recommend the adoption of the following resolution:

*Resolved*, That the Orphans' Home and St. Luke's Hospital of the city of St. Louis are hereby commended by this Convention to the hearts and to the benevolence of the churchmen of St. Louis, and to the clergymen and laymen of the interior of the Diocese, with the earnest request that by Wills and Legacies, by Harvest or other Offerings, they will remember and do all within their power for their welfare and support.

Mr. H. I. Bodley made the following report, which was accepted:

The Committee appointed to receive and distribute the funds to pay the expenses of the Missionaries to and from the Convention report:

Balance in hands of Treasurer last year.....	\$11 65
From St. Jude's Church, Monroe .....	3 25
“ Grace “ Kirkwood.....	18 20
“ Christ “ Boonville.....	3 35
“ St. Paul's “ De Soto.....	2 05
“ Grace “ Chillicothe.....	5 00
“ Calvary “ Pleasant Hill.....	3 75
“ Christ “ Springfield.....	3 25
“ Mt. Calvary “ St. Louis.....	9 35
“ St. George's “ “.....	38 35
“ St. James' “ Elleardsville.....	12 00
“ Holy Communion Church, St. Louis.....	20 00
“ St. Paul's Church, Kansas City.....	12 45
“ St. Mary's “ Fayette.....	2 00
“ Grace “ Carthage.....	10 40
“ All-Saints' “ Nevada City.....	19 00
“ Christ “ St. Louis.....	27 00
“ Grace “ Jefferson.....	3 10

\$204 15

The Committee paid the amounts received by them to the Treasurer, and have given the Missionaries drafts on the Treasurer, as follows:

Rev. O. H. Staples.....	\$ 6 00
“ Francis Moore.....	14 00
“ D’Estaing Jennings.....	17 75
“ J. H. Waterman.....	16 25
“ Robert S. Locke.....	24 20
“ C. J. Hendley.....	10 80
“ E. Peak.....	19 00
“ A. Batte.....	14 00
“ Geo. H. Ward.....	16 00
“ F. B. Scheetz.....	8 00
“ O. Bulkley.....	7 00
	\$143 00
Balance on hand.....	\$61 15

Respectfully submitted,

H. I. BODLEY, *Chairman.*

On motions respectively made, it was

“*Resolved*, That the thanks of this Convention be tendered to the Rev. Mr. J. G. Armstrong for his thoughtful, manly, and instructive sermon delivered before this Convention at its opening session.”

“*Resolved*, That 750 copies of the Journal of this Convention be authorized to be printed and distributed under the direction of the Secretary; and that there be printed as an appendix thereto, the reports of the several Clergy and Parishes, of the Orphans’ Home, of the Treasurer, the Constitution and Canons, and such other matters as are usually attached to the same.”

“*Resolved*, That when this Convention adjourns it be to hold its meeting in St. John’s Church, St. Louis.”

“*Resolved*, That the thanks of the Convention are due, and are hereby tendered, to the railroad and steamboat companies for their kindness extended to the delegates in passing them to and from the city at reduced rates.”

“*Resolved*, That the thanks of this Convention be extended to the Church people of St. Louis for their generous hospitality to the visiting Clergy.”

“*Resolved*, That the thanks of this Convention are presented to Mr. J. R. Shaler, Secretary; H. I. Bodley, Acting Secretary, and to Mr. Cheetham, for their kind services as Secretaries.

The President then announced that there was no business before the Convention, and, on motion, the Convention, after prayers were read by Rev. Dr. Easter, and the benediction pronounced by the Bishop, adjourned *sine die*.

(Signed,)

CHARLES F. ROBERTSON,

*Bishop of Missouri, and President of the Convention.*

Attest:

H. I. BODLEY, *Acting Secretary.*

WM. H. CHEETHAM, *Ass't Sec'y.*

---

Annual Address  
OF  
THE BISHOP OF MISSOURI.

---

BELoved BRETHREN OF THE CLERGY AND THE LAITY :

I greet you on the occasion of your assembling together to give account of your distributed stewardship, and to take counsel for the Church's interests, with affectionate salutations. While the general principles of our actions in the Church have been fixed and settled from the beginning, we should be unapt learners indeed, if the practical applications of those principles to the new circumstances of our Western life did not supply accumulating lessons of wisdom and experience with which to enrich each other, and make more perfect our Church law and our methods of Christian activity, as we come together in annual council. And although the life of each individual parish may be quiet and uneventful, the interests which the Diocese has in common have become so wide, and varied, and complex, that probably never hereafter will a Convention meet which will not find its time and attention fully occupied with the real and practical duties which crowd upon it. Exigencies and difficulties not before seen, and therefore unprovided for, accumulate during the year, and an impression prevails that this occasion furnishes the proper opportunity for their settlement. No exhortation is needed from me that you will address yourselves to the various questions as they arise with patience, and a large-minded Christian wisdom.

I have been able to continue my official duty from the time of the rising of the last Diocesan Convention until the present, without interruption, and undeterred by any ill health, and have made thorough, and in most cases repeated visits into all the parts of the Diocese previously explored, as well as into many counties into which I had never before been able to penetrate, and which, in most cases, there

had not before been any services of our Church. I have from year to year endeavored to take the bearings of my duty with respect to the matter of visiting the parishes from the circumstances as they have at the time appeared. I have desired to reach the people at as short intervals as a care for other duties would allow. Whatever of help could be rendered to new enterprises starting into life by my presence or counsel, I was anxious to render, now in this day when we are laying foundations for the Church. The indications, however, are very clear that I ought not to attempt to make a regular visitation of the parishes and stations more frequently than once a year. The ground of our operations is widening immensely. While the lines of railway are piercing in all directions through the State, and are enabling me to reach distant points more quickly, these means of communication are creating towns, and are rendering accessible sections which, on account of the difficulties of travel, had not before been reached.

It is of course to be recognized as a part of a Bishop's duty not merely to visit organized parishes where persons are awaiting confirmation, but to go in advance out into new ground not before cared for, and to set in order the means which will enable the people there to secure the regular services of the Church. Thought, too, is to be had for the scattered members who live in places where we cannot hope for the present to organize settled work. To them the occasional services of the Bishop, bringing the consolations of the old religion, cheering them with the assurance that the Church is still caring for them, are most highly prized.

If, then, I am able to look forward to less frequent visits to the parishes and stations, I still hold myself ready to visit places also, if possible, out of the regular course, whenever extraordinary exigencies call for it. Of these I shall always be glad to be informed. Compensation, too, must be found for more infrequent services by the best possible use of those which are had. I think that it has become pretty well understood through the Diocese that, when an appointment is made by me, it will be kept. Reliance can, therefore, be had in the naming of services, and in the sketching out of what is desired of me. I will hold myself ready for any duty that my time in a parish will enable me to perform.

Widening experience in the Diocese, so far from causing me to retract any of the strong expressions which I have used in the past as regards the extent and the surpassing interest of the Church's work here, only convinces me that I have rather understated the case than otherwise. While the past year has not been one of feverish growth or increase of population in the State, and has been a year of general

financial stringency, still it has at the same time been one of strong, steady growth in all sections, while in many parts the activity has been most marked. It will, I suppose, always be the case that when we have stretched ourselves as best we may to make use of all our opportunities, the comparison between what we have done and what yet remains to be done will be depressing. And while the increasing number of our congregations and clergy, and the activity in church building, and the vastly greater extent of ground which we are covering now with regular services, give occasion for great encouragement, I confess that I look with longing eyes off into those large spaces, mainly away from the lines of railway, which have never had even the occasional services of the Church, and which, so far at least as we have any right to suppose, are spiritually desolate.

Of course, I remind myself of the need of patience, and of the necessity, if we would proceed safely, that we should advance our work from point to point. But in the meanwhile I am persuaded that we are not half awake to our duty, and that time is passing; that the State is rapidly going forward to a foremost position in population and wealth, and that numbers and numbers of our own people are stretching out their hands to us praying that in their lifetime the Church may come to them with the services to which their affections are unchangeably fixed. With regard to our missionary operations the Convention will notice two pleasing circumstances: that the receipts during the past year have been in excess of those of the last year by four hundred dollars; and further, as last year, that the receipts from the interior parishes show an increasing percentage of the whole amount. I draw attention to this most gladly, both as it indicates a growing strength, and also a widening appreciation of the importance of co-operation in this vitally necessary work of Church extension.

I still think, however, that there is room for great improvement in this department of duty, especially in the secondary centres, Kansas City, St. Joseph, and Hannibal, where the Church is becoming so strong. In the past, outside of the aid for our work from the Domestic Missionary Committee, which still continues its help to us, and which I gratefully acknowledge, the main reliance for missionary receipts has been the parishes in this city and county. I confidently anticipate that they will always be forward in contributing to this work. But still it is to be expected that as the other cities grow larger, that they will contribute more and more liberally to the missionary funds; and that, as the spiritual needs of this city are developed and are more thoroughly grappled with, a greater proportion of the missionary alms of this city will be required within its own borders.



There is a constant disposition of parishes to restrict their gifts to their own work, and to forget that they are only what they are now because of the aid which they received, and not a long time ago, when they were weak, as a trust to be rendered back when they grew strong, to the parts beyond. To combat this tendency and to implant generous principles, the clergy must systematically impart information as to the actual needs near at hand, and as to the work which the Church is really doing. We ought to be able to nearly double our present missionary receipts. I am very glad to say that an enlightened perception of duty is manifestly increasing, and that a number of persons are contributing from two to five hundred dollars each to the missionary operations of the Diocese. For evidence of this I refer you to the reports of the Secretary and Treasurer of the Laymen's Missionary Society, and also to the account of trust funds passing through my hands, which at the proper time I will request the Secretary to read.

The understanding has all along been clearly had with the places which are receiving missionary aid that the assistance must at the earliest moment possible be withdrawn, in order that it may be given to still newer and weaker places. Several stations which are being helped this year must not be surprised, if the Missionary Board will not feel itself able, in deference to other claims, to extend the assistance beyond the term of the present appropriations. Advantage should also be taken of the time during which external aid is being received to provide in the parishes for permanent improvements in the way of church buildings and parsonages, that they may afterwards be able to give all their attention to clerical support.

Attention has also been constantly had to the itinerant principle in our missionary work. All of the clergymen who are now receiving aid from the Board hold regular services in more than one, in some cases in half a dozen places. It has engaged my mind how we could still more fully realize our high claims as the true, reformed branch of the Church of Christ within these borders, by occupying the ground, and thus justifying before the world our honesty and good faith in making the high claims that we do. And I have thought that we could bring into greater efficiency the present office of the Corresponding Members of the Missionary Board. By the authority of a previous Convention, I have appointed several clergymen as heads of Convocation, having supervision of missionary matters in their several districts, with seats and advisory powers in the Missionary Board. Perhaps the results following from this action have been less marked, because of an indeterminateness as to the extent of the powers of these members, and also the distance of clergymen from each other, and

the sparseness of our parishes. I propose to increase the number of these Corresponding Members, more accurately define their districts, and propose for your consideration and approval an enlargement of their powers.

I have appointed the Rev. F. B. Scheetz as Corresponding Member and Head of Convocation for the Hannibal District, including the counties of Lincoln, Pike, St. Charles, Warren, Montgomery, Callaway, Boone, Audrain, Howard, Ralls, Monroe, Marion, Lewis, Clark, Shelby, Knox, Scotland, Adair, Schuyler, Linn, Macon, Sullivan, and Putnam.

I have appointed the Rev. Jas. Runcie, D.D., as Member for the St. Joseph District, including the counties of Buchanan, Andrew, Holt, Atchison, Nodaway, Clinton, Caldwell, DeKalb, Gentry, Worth, Harrison, Daviess, Mercer, Grundy, Livingston, Ray, Carroll, Chariton, and Randolph.

I have constituted the Kansas City District to include the following counties: Jackson, Platte, Clay, Lafayette, Cass, Bates, and Johnson. I had appointed the Rev. D. D. Van Antwerp as Head of the Convocation; but have within a few days accepted his resignation. I shall appoint his successor as soon as possible.

I have appointed the Rev. S. C. Thrall, D.D., as Corresponding Member for the Sedalia District, including the counties of Pettis, Saline, Cooper, Moniteau, Cole, Osage, Henry, Vernon, St. Clair, Benton, Morgan, Miller, Maries, Camden, Hickory, and Cedar.

I have appointed the Rev. J. H. Waterman as Corresponding Member for the Springfield District, including the counties of Green, Barton, Dade, Jasper, Newton, McDonald, Lawrence, Barry, Polk, Christian, Stone, Taney, Webster, LaClede, Wright, Douglass, Ozark, Pulaski, Texas, Howell, Shannon, Oregon, Carter, and Ripley.

I have appointed the Rev. G. K. Dunlop as Head of the South-eastern District, including the counties of St. Louis (outside of the City of St. Louis), Franklin, Gasconade, Jefferson, Washington, Crawford, Phelps, St. Genevieve, St. Francis, Iron, Reynolds, Perry, Cape Girardeau, Scott, Mississippi, New Madrid, Pemiscot, Dunklin, Stoddard, Bollinger, Madison, Wayne, and Butler.

In many of these counties I need hardly say that we have had no services, but in most of them I have no doubt that we have scattered Church people. Invested with the authority now conferred, and with a strong sense of the need, and certain results of devotion on their part, I desire that these Corresponding Members shall use all possible means of ascertaining the names and circumstances of isolated Church people in their districts outside of existing parishes; that they call together the clergy, if possible, quarterly, in different places in the

district, and along with public religious services, ascertain and impart missionary information about their localities, and enkindle an aggressive spirit; and that they, at least quarterly, on the first of March, June, September, and December, communicate to the Missionary Board, through the Bishop, all the information on missionary matters about their districts which they have become possessed of, and any recommendations for future action which may occur to them; that they make arrangements by which they and their assisting clergy shall, with the advice of the Bishop, make missionary visits to the places now destitute of services, and report promptly the results. I would recommend that the Missionary Board meet the expenses of such services given, when the accounts are audited by the Corresponding Member. I am sure that this arrangement will enable us to deal with our work more systematically, and cover the ground more extensively than we can now do.

Services have been commenced in a great many new points during the past year, and a number of clergymen have undertaken work, and others are just about to do so, in new stations. The advance in this respect would have been much more rapid than it has been but for two circumstances. The year, in the first place, has been one of much more than ordinary pecuniary pressure. The taxes throughout the State, for the building of railways and school buildings, were very heavy, and the balance left to the people in a year of only moderate agricultural results, as this last has been, was not large. Our Church people have not been as able to raise the means to put themselves in the way of securing services as they would otherwise have been. And then, when as is the case largely in this Diocese, the support of a clergyman has to be distributed over a number of places adjacent to each other, the backwardness of one place which must be included in a circuit, very often hinders for some time the other places which are ready for services and anxious to do their duty. It would be useless for me to detail the scores of letters which I have written, the efforts made, and the varied combinations proposed, in order to get the vacant and weaker places into working order. I have reason to think that in most cases where immediate results have not been reached, the cause has been the poverty of the Church people, and the consequent necessity that they should postpone action.

Another difficulty in the way of increasing our clerical force has been the inability to secure clergymen suited to our work. Many persons are willing to fill the vacancies in our larger places, but our principal need is for clergymen who will take our new work, divide themselves among several weaker stations, gather up patiently the scattered materials, honor their work with their best service. For

the lack of such men—and it has not seemed wise to put persons in charge who were likely to be unhappy and unsuited to the work—some stations have remained too long vacant. The weaker places ought not to be as exacting as they often times are, as regards the qualifications of the minister who will serve them, seeing that they are able to do so little. They should make up in their own zeal and co-operation for the qualities which the clergyman may lack. There is a great difference between places in this respect. In some parishes I know that I shall find true, kind loyalty, a disposition to share in the minister's work, a forbearance as to the pastor's defects, and the result is that by this union of forces the Church's growth is quite as rapid as though the minister had twice the power that he has, but had to struggle on alone. Into other parishes I go with dread, because I know that I shall meet with complaints, which persons are the less authorized to utter because they have done nothing to lighten the minister's burden and help on the Church work themselves, and because it is more than likely that the scanty salary of the clergyman is in arrears, and is irregularly paid. Oh, brethren, how often has it got to be uttered that you will double the available power of a clergyman, and make even a dull man glow into eloquence, by kindness, co-operation, and prompt and honest dealing?

I am very glad to report that our list of Candidates for Holy Orders, the best reliance for an increase of the clerical force of the Diocese, has very greatly increased. Even with the ordinations had during the year, we still have twelve candidates, who are pursuing their studies diligently. Other persons are pursuing studies preliminary to becoming candidates. We have been indebted this year, also, for valuable assistance from the Society for the Increase of the Ministry for aid rendered to our needy candidates. This Society, as also the Institution at Nashotah, where five of our candidates have been studying without charge during the past year, deserve very liberal offerings at our hands. I still think, as I said last year, that we ought to be establishing scholarships for our candidates, in order that we may not need to have recourse to so inconvenient and expensive a means of receiving aid as any, even the best regulated, society must be, with its travelling and office expenses and salaries. For this end I recommend that the clergy emphasize the Thanksgiving offertory for Theological Education, and that laymen and parishes constitute scholarships, to which they may recommend deserving young men. The accumulating fund for Theological Education has reached the sum of six hundred dollars, which is invested and is drawing ten per cent. interest.

The Canons passed at the last General Convention on the subject

of Theological Education are clear and systematic, and will tend to raise the standard of preparation among our candidates. I regard this as a most happy result. During the past year the painful duty has come upon me of deposing two clergymen, a deacon and a priest, from the sacred ministry. They both renounced the ministry for the purpose of joining other religious bodies. They had been but a short time in the Church, and were but slightly acquainted with the simplest points in our principles and history. I had had occasion to wonder, several times before they left us, how they could ever have passed the examinations for ordination. It is not advisable, on any account, that any expectations be had that the terms of qualification named by the Canons will be departed from. It would only be mistaken kindness to send forth persons into the work of the priesthood but imperfectly prepared; and there are interests too valuable at stake to permit us to run the risks of committing the work of preaching the Gospel to those who have not taken the time for preparation.

I have appointed, under the General Convention Canon, as Examining Chaplains, the Rev. Drs. Schuyler, Runcie, and Easter, and the Rev. Messrs. Robert and Scheetz. They have prepared a scheme of study and lists of books to be consulted, which they will report, I presume, to the Convention, and which will be of great use to those candidates who cannot pursue their studies at theological institutions.

There has been in the Diocese, during the past year, large activity in the matter of church building, and the cancelling of debts on church buildings. The addition of the new St. John's to the number of our city churches is a marked event, in the beauty and convenience of the building, and especially in the amplitude of the chancel and choir arrangements. The joy of entering it was only marred by the sadness occasioned by the loss of the old building, endeared to us from so many years of holy use, and by the thought of the heavy debt with which the parish has become burdened in erecting the building. The day seems slow in coming when in this city we can enter upon the enjoyment of our churches with a consciousness that we owe no man anything for them, when the service for consecration can be performed for a building fresh from the workmen's hammer. There has been a sad uniformity in this regard in our experience, and to a thoughtful mind it suggests lines of reflection into which it may not be best for me to enter. Certainly, the spiritual life of the parish, as well as its general activities, are greatly injured and depressed; the anxieties of the pastor are multiplied, the chance is left for irritations to spring up; as time proceeds the burden grows heavier, and the disposition to carry it diminishes. We lay ourselves open to an im-

putation that we are willing to enjoy something better than we are ready to pay for, and that we are ready to hand down to the future a debt that they had no responsibility for creating. We must, if we wish to bring into the Church's work the principles which condition success in other departments of life, put a period to this pernicious habit with us of becoming easy in incurring debts. We must be content to have what we are willing to pay for, and must postpone the erection of our grander temples to the future, if we cannot excite within ourselves now the disposition to a grand and munificent standard of giving. Otherwise it must be in the future as it has been in the past, that all our church enterprises must stand halting feebly short of accomplishment; and when the finger is put on the cause, it is found to be from the self-indulgence which subtracts from the ability to perform other duties in order at any cost to gratify itself. If only we can bring the lessons of the past to bear upon the future!

I lay on the Secretary's table herewith the reports of the Secretary and Treasurer of that strongly established charity, the Orphan's Home. You will see how well it has performed its work, and what a creditable financial exhibit it makes. I myself have witnessed at the Home and in church the Christian department of the children, of whom I had also the gratification of confirming a number at Grace Church. You will see that it is the purpose of the managers to proceed very shortly to the erection of a new Home, on the land given by Mr. Shaw, and that to this end a number of generous subscriptions have been received. I hope that the admirable financial skill shown in the management of the affairs of the Home in the past, will still be seen in the more difficult matters now arising. Let there be no debt incurred in the erection of the building. Do not let your generosity be enfeebled now by the idea that you can borrow something on the property. Give now all that you can, and all that you ever expect to give, and so let us begin the era of enterprises all paid for and ready for consecration so soon as they are completed.

Work on the churches at De Soto, Utica, New Florence, St. George's Chapel, St. Louis, and parsonages at Fayette and Jefferson City, has been prosecuted during the year. The church at Springfield has been paid for and consecrated; and the church at Brunswick, which has been rescued from imminent peril, and those at Salisbury and Carthage, will be ready for consecration on my next visit; and on several other church edifices but a very small encumbrance keeps them back from consecration. I think that I notice in reference to our church buildings a very much greater disposition to rely on home efforts, as well as a greater modesty and correctness of design. It is altogether expedient that before starting to build a church, the parties should

write either to me, or to some other qualified person, for plans, stating what they propose to expend on the building. There have been a number of instances in which the people have enthusiastically started off, depending on some local architect unaccustomed to the erection of such buildings, and have involved themselves in greatly increased cost, and perhaps have had to make constant repairs, and without being satisfied in the end. Experience in the erection of many churches of late in the Diocese has caused us to settle on certain general models for building which may combine beauty, strength, size, cheapness, and capability of inexpensive enlargement. Plans and specifications will be furnished on application to me.

And still further, before undertaking an enterprise which involves much cost, all of the parties involved should have a full understanding of it, and give their acquiescence; so that, at any rate, they should not be able to say, when the matter is fairly embarked upon, that they never understood it and never agreed. The time for examination and decision is at the start, before obligations have been made. An unwise plan must be stopped then. If there is silence then, persons must not come in afterwards and object. Sometimes sagacious men will amiably allow a matter to be begun upon, then allow themselves to drift on into measures which they fear are rash, and only wake up to a realizing sense of the position when they cannot recede, and fearful debts have been incurred. If persons accept positions of duty and trust, they should, even though it is a painful thing to do, act firmly and with their best wisdom, when action will avail something.

The number of persons confirmed in the Diocese during the last year was 410, less than that of the preceding year, I am sorry to say, by 39. Of these, between sixty and seventy were in places where I had never administered confirmation before. Of what the causes of this decrease have been I am not altogether able to decide. Perhaps it indicates on the part of all of us a diminished perception of duty; it certainly is a strong persuasion to greater faithfulness and vigilance. I have met with a disposition on the part of some clergymen to think that it is not their duty to speak to persons on the subject of confirmation; that persons should first approach them. While I look with no favor upon a tendency to seek to enlarge the confirmation classes without regard to the fitness of the candidates, I cannot understand how ministers of a Saviour who *went about* doing good, and who came to *seek* and save the lost, can think that they are doing their full duty when they fail to follow up and urge upon those who are neglectful the fulfilment of their Christian obligations. Generally those are the best qualified to receive confirmation with profit who, on account

of their self-distrust and feeling of unworthiness, refrain from making the first advances. Of course, the minister may shrink from the duty of approaching persons about their duty, when he does not know how they may receive the matter; he would like to be discharged of further duty when he has preached in general terms from the pulpit. He ought to use a wise discretion as to time and manner; but as he sees that the whole question of a person's receiving or rejecting Christ, when all other things have been done, turns upon his making use now or not of this means of grace, the minister should use all urgency in pressing upon those who are within his influence the immediate and devout performance of this duty.

Nor should he rest content with merely placing in the person's hand a book or tract, leaving this with him to read. The chances are that it will not be read; and if it is, it will not have half the effect for good as the warm, urgent, living voice. The minister should have thoroughly possessed himself with the subject, and then be able to put it into familiar speech; and not on any consideration permit a person, who is hungering for spiritual direction, to think that the minister's interest in him goes no further than to the thrusting into his hand of a cold book or lifeless tract.

At any rate, the confirmations in the Diocese should rise to a higher number than they have this year attained, and each person should revise his own action to see whether he may not improve upon his past.

The results of the year, too, reveal the fact, made apparent also last year, that the Church's growth, as judged from the number of confirmations, is not advancing as it should in this city. In the Convention of 1869 the number of confirmations for this city and county numbered 236, in 1870 there were 232, in 1871 there were 195, and this year the number has fallen to 182. I draw attention to these sobering facts in order to fix your minds upon what I conceive to be the reasons for them. I do not find these causes at all in the lack of faithfulness on the part of the city clergy. A more able and devoted body of men it would be difficult to find.

I think that the present condition of most of the city parishes is not such as to enable us to expect that their ministers can do very much more than hold their own, and receive such increase as will of itself drift to them. In a city stretching over so many square miles as this does, with the people of each parish scattered to the remotest parts of the town, and with the cemetery at a distance of several miles—the funerals, the parochial visits, the sick calls, the demands of the poor and strangers, the outside duty incident to a large city, not to speak of the preparations needed to be made for Sunday work,



must absorb the most, if not all, of the time of the single, overworked minister, and leave him scarcely any space for aggressive work, for looking after those whom a large city is constantly drawing to itself, and yet who, for various causes, do not make themselves known. An instance is had of how many such persons there are in this city in the fact that when the Church of the Holy Communion became a new centre of life and activity, the Rector reported that four-fifths of his vigorous congregation were new material, and not drawn from existing parishes. There are hundreds and hundreds of Church people in this city, now separated from religious duties and privileges, who might, if looked after, become most useful persons, and yet who are likely to be left unknown under our present arrangements. This would naturally be the case in a city where the most of our churches are so near each other, and where such a large proportion are pewed churches.

If we take the facts as they stand, and the analogy of practice in other cities, I think that before the Church can grow as it ought and can here, there should be assistant ministers in several of the parishes. Otherwise, we must be content merely to hold our own, or our Church life will be but an intermittent Sunday life, or else, in the ineffectual effort to compass the duties crowding upon them, the Rectors will wear out without any adequate result. I am confident that it is only because the facts have never forced themselves upon the attention of considerate persons that there should be needed any argument in the case. The time of laymen, even the most earnest, can only be commanded for Sunday. If the openings, as they occur, and the hints as to scattered churchmen, are to be followed up, it must enter into the ordinary calculations of our larger parishes to have each an assistant minister to relieve the Rector of a part of his duty. We would all be astonished at the results which a vigorous pushing of our work thus would produce.

Along with this, and perhaps as a consequent of it, we ought to have more centres of Church life in the city. It is one of the commonplaces in our work, that except for specially devout persons, when the Church is removed beyond a certain distance from the people, they will cease to attend. Church persons in this city have told me that they could not attend their service, because they could not afford to pay the car fare for their families. They went to other places of religious worship. It is, of course, well known that St. Louis, of all the larger cities of the country, is the one that has the least number of parishes comparatively. Several cities of half our size, and with circumstances quite as adverse as we have to labor against, have quite as many flourishing parishes as we have. The parishes

which have assistants could each choose a locality, and with the main duty resting upon the assistant could commence a Sunday School, and at least partial services, institute lay agency and thorough canvassing; and it would not be long before a parish would be organized, made up, too, largely of persons now neglected and useless. This is certainly the first step towards a more aggressive work in this city.

I am aware to how great an extent the question of assistants, and the starting of new centres of Church life is affected by the indebtedness of the parishes, and to the degree in which all matters of the most assured utility and necessity have to yield place to the recurring demand for interest. But I am thoroughly persuaded that the best interests of the parishes are bound up in their securing more service, and that on every ground it will pay. And I am just as sure, also, that our Church growth here is dependent upon our starting new centres, in several needy quarters of the city, from which activities shall radiate, and about which Church strength will gather. In this matter, as in many others, we shall sooner pay our debts at home by letting our sympathies and activities go abroad.

Still, for what cannot even at the best be done by parochial agency, there should more thought be given to city missionary work as a distinct branch of our diocesan activities. While there must be no lessening of sympathy and aid here for our missionary fields in the Diocese, there should be a fuller recognition of and systematic taking up of our city work. Here, in a city of nearly four hundred thousand people, is a field large enough and promising enough to challenge our best efforts. I am not sure but that for the arousing of interest in it, and for the separate management of it, a distinct Board should be appointed; that they should choose the ground on which to expend effort, secure subscriptions, elect missionaries, and begin services. I am not careful, however, as to the details. In this, as in all other work, I should prefer that the means which are raised should be disbursed by laymen. I commend the matter to your attention, and ask that it may have your intelligent consideration.

Already we have been doing something, albeit in a somewhat desultory way. But any one who will compare the sketch of services and Church work in the columns of the *Church News* now with that given two years ago, will be struck with the advance made in that time in our work in the city. In addition to the several mission Sunday Schools in the city, the Mission of the Good Shepherd is about to make an effort to build a chapel for its growing and most interesting work. I trust that this necessary enterprise will meet with such substantial encouragement that its early completion may be placed beyond a doubt.

In this connection I am glad to welcome among the agencies in our aggressive work here the Church Brotherhood. It is measuring the task before it, and is about, I think, to put the vigorous efforts of its nearly hundred members into exercise in some quarter which they will choose. It cannot be a substitute for the efforts of clerical missionaries; but it will be an invaluable help to them in many ways.

There are certain cautions which we need to keep constantly in mind in our Church work throughout the Diocese, and especially perhaps in this city. We are apt to take projects up hastily and auspiciously; but, not being sufficiently moved by steadfast principle, after a little space to let them drop, and forget the promises which have been based upon an expectation of persistent and continuous work. The enterprise has hardly been begun upon, before support is withdrawn and the most formal pledges are broken. I know that the coming in of the heated term every year, and the consequent scattering and debility of the people, have much to do with this. But provision should be made for pledges when absences are regular and expected; and whatever work has, after due weighing, been undertaken, should, so long as the need for it continues, be steadily persevered in.

And so there is a temptation to substitute personal preference for impersonal principle, to indulge in personal gifts rather than to endeavor to build our work solidly up by permanent endowments and enduring improvements. I have often wished that we could fund exuberant and fugitive feeling into parsonages and churches and scholarships, and thus produce blessings which will outlive the benefactors.

I lay on the Secretary's table herewith the reports of the President and Treasurer of the Managers of St. Luke's Hospital, by which you will see how vigorously its operations have been conducted during the past year, and how much improved its financial condition is. The energy of the Rector of Trinity Church added to our charities during the past year the Sheltering Arms for infants. I hope that it may continue to be sustained by the Church people generally, and shall prove itself worthy of being kept up.

In the General Convention last fall large mention was made and a strong commendation passed upon the fuller introduction of trained woman's work in our educational and charitable enterprises. I cannot overstate my own sense of the manifold benefits which would inure to our Christian enterprises if we could have the help in them of holy women, possessing not merely enthusiasm, but discipline and training for this work, and permitted, by God's providence, to be separated from other cares, in order to give themselves up to the nearer service of God. The pattern of such singleness of motive, and such

devotedness of life, cheerful too and free from all morbid austerity, passing in and out amongst us, would be a blessed thing for us, in the midst of our worldly-mindedness and absorption in secular pursuits. I am glad to know that the general subject is receiving attention in the proper quarters. Sure I am that our witness of the thoroughly satisfactory work of these good sisters will dispose us to enlarge more and more the sphere of their usefulness amongst us.

I joined with other Bishops in the putting forth a Declaration which seemed to be required for the quieting of the consciences of certain members of the Church on the subject of the meaning of the term "regeneration" in the Office for Infant Baptism. It stated, in substance, that the regeneration there spoken of is not to be confounded with that change of the will and the affections which is termed conversion—a declaration in which I suppose that you would all concur. Of other results of the Convention, as they are thoroughly familiar to you, as I have expressed myself about them in the Diocese before, and as they do not affect our present business, I need not speak.

A Canon was passed on the subject of differences between a Rector and his Congregation, which, as it defined more exactly a course of procedure under painful circumstances which before had been indeterminate, I conceive to be of great advantage. I would, of course, prefer it if the exigency which it contemplates could never occur; but since it does at times, the mode of relief proposed should be distinct and explicit. Hardly any part of the duty of my office has been so painful to me as mediating between parties who are at difference with each other in a parish. The subjects of discord are generally such as that if the one side had used a little more tact and discretion—had, some distance back, noticed tendencies and not pressed smaller matters;—and if the other side had shown more candor, and gentleness, and consideration, the difficulty would not have arisen; or if it had, and was probably incurable, the parties would have quietly separated, and all gone on happily. But into a prolonged dispute, all kinds of previous differences in a parish, personal, family, business, social, political, pour their bitterness. Sad breaches, long covered over, gape widely again. And, if the Bishop's offices are sought, there is sure to be one party offended at the award, and perhaps both. Because probably both sides have done somewhat wrong, and acted unwisely; the truth is divided about evenly between them; and yet, since the issue is a public one, neither wishes to give way in the face of the other.

If I could make my voice an effectual one, I would say to all:—be candid with each other; have a full understanding while matters can still be managed; conceive that both sides may be somewhat at fault;

do not let the parish become the engine by which old neighborhood quarrels may be avenged; do not call in the Bishop without necessity; but, if you do, let it be before issues have become embittered, and while actions may be modified without mortification; and then, when judgment is rendered, conceive that it is likely to be about right, as it comes from one who is disinterested and who has all the awful sanctions of a life-long office upon him to cause him to act justly.

The Joint Committee on Canons and Codification has had frequent meetings, and will report such a thorough revision of our organic law as will, I think, meet our necessities for many years to come. It is on every account to be desired that our law should be full, and so precise that there shall be no room for disputed interpretations.

There will come before you through the Standing Committee on Christian Education the statement of what has been done in this vitally important matter in the Diocese during the past year, and the recommendations which they propose for future action. I hope that when that report is received, it may be made the order of the day for some convenient hour, so that its statements may receive the full attention which the subject deserves.

You will be gratified to learn that a devout church woman, Mrs. Mary Troost, in Kansas City, deceased during the year, has left by will to trustees valuable property for a church, parsonage and school. With wise management it will make a splendid foundation for Church work in that rapidly growing city. I wish that many of our people would emulate this noble example, and leave behind them thus an enduring monument, which would keep their memories green and blessed when the inscriptions on granite would all be worn away. I leave it to the judgment of the Convention whether a Board of Trustees of Trusts and Funds should not be created to receive reports from and have general powers of supervision and audit for all trusts for Church purposes which may be found in the Diocese.

I have received a valuable gift from John David Wolfe, Esq., of New York, for the churches which are building in the Diocese; and from a liberal layman in Kirkwood I have received, as I have acknowledged also in previous years, numerous, large and intelligently directed gifts for church work, the full extent of the benefit which the Diocese derives from which the Convention will never know. We have received large grants of books from the New York Bible and Prayer Book Society. I hope that our parishes, and especially those which have ever received aid from the Society, will repay in part the obligation by making liberal offerings to its treasury.

At the request of the Trustees of the Fund for the Relief of the Widows and Orphans of Deceased Clergymen, and of Aged, Infirm

and Disabled Clergymen, created by the General Convention, I lay their statement herewith upon the Secretary's table for such action touching it on the part of the Convention as it may seem best.

Our diocesan paper, the *Church News*, continues to do its work well. Its circulation is large, but could be made much larger, and its usefulness correspondingly increased, if each clergyman and devout layman would act as agent for it and take systematic means for enlarging its subscription list. The wisdom of our action in possessing ourselves of this agency is further confirmed in the fact that our neighboring Dioceses, Illinois, Wisconsin, Iowa, and Kansas, have established similar papers.

From a most valuable organization among the children, the Sunday School Missionary Host, I have in the course of the past two years received large and timely aid, the particulars of which I have acknowledged in another place. It met needs for which there was relief from no other source. In addition to the other advantages derived from this, I am glad that the children are so many of them being trained up to broad and generous ideas of Christian duty and liberality. The results will appear in the better principles of another generation. I lay its reports for the year on the Secretary's table herewith.

I have received during the conventional year from the Bishops named notices of the deposition from the ministry of the following persons :

1871—June 13.	The Rev. C. E. Cheney, Presbyter.....	Illinois.
Aug. 25.	The Rev. Francis D. Eagan, Presbyter....	California.
Oct. 5.	The Rev. Mason Gallagher, Presbyter....	New York.
Oct. 5.	The Rev. Geo. E. Thrall, Presbyter.....	New York.
Dec. 11.	The Rev. Ezekiel H. Sayles, Presbyter...	Vermont.
Dec. 11.	The Rev. Henry N. Wright, Presbyter....	Vermont.
1872—Feb. 24.	The Rev. John B. Linskea, Presbyter.....	Pittsburg.
Mar. 14.	The Rev. Wm. E. Walker, Deacon.....	Wisconsin.
May 4.	The Rev. A. A. Curtis, Presbyter.....	Maryland.
May 13.	The Rev. Josiah F. Curtis, Presbyter.....	Kentucky.

During the year the venerable and long afflicted Bishop of South Carolina has been taken to his rest, and Dr. W. B. W. Howe had scarcely been consecrated as his assistant before he was called upon to assume the sole jurisdiction. The Rev. M. A. DeWolfe Howe has by a happy choice been elected for the newly created Diocese of Central Pennsylvania, has been consecrated, and has entered with pleasant auguries upon the duties of his office.

I pray that God may bless your consultations and actions for the upbuilding of the Church.

## Episcopal Acts.

- 1871.
- May 27. I consecrated St. James' Church, Elleardsville, and administered the Holy Communion.
28. Sunday A. M., at the Church of the Holy Communion, St. Louis, I took part in the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., in Christ Church, I presided at the anniversary of the S. S. Missionary Host, and made an address to the children.
29. I requested the Bishop of Virginia to ordain the Rev. P. N. Meade to the Priesthood.
- June 1. I attended an examination of the children of the Orphan's Home, and made an address.
2. I appointed Rev. T. J. Taylor Corresponding Member of the Missionary Board for the Sedalia District.
4. Sunday, St. John's Church, Prairieville, A.M., I took part in the service, preached, and consecrated the Holy Communion. P. M., I preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
8. I officiated at a funeral service, and made an address.
9. At night, Grace Church, Clarksville, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
11. Sunday, St. Paul's Church, Palmyra, A.M. I took part in service, preached, confirmed 10 young men, 9 from the College, and consecrated the Holy Communion. P. M., I made an address.
12. I signed the notes, and executed the deed of trust to Dr. Corbyn for the deferred payments on St. Paul's College.
13. At night, in Christ Church vestry, I presided at a meeting of the St. Louis Chapter.
14. I attended a meeting of the Legal Committee appointed at Convention.
15. At Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis, I officiated at a funeral.
16. I presided at the regular quarterly meeting of the Missionary Board of the Diocese.
17. Night, Grace Church, Jefferson City, I took part in the service and preached.
18. Sunday, Grace Church, Jefferson, A. M., I catechized the children, took part in the services, and preached. P. M., I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
19. I met the Vestry of Grace Church in consultation.
20. Night, I was present at St. George's Church for the appointed missionary service, but because of the small attendance on account of weather, it was not held.
21. I attended meeting of the Legal Committee Night, St. John's Church, St. Louis, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them. The Rev. Dr. Easter having resigned the editorship of the *Church News*, I appointed the Rev. P. G. Robert in his place.
23. On this day, at my request, Rev. P. N. Meade, Deacon, was advanced to Priest's Orders, by Bishop Whittle, Assistant Bishop in Virginia.
25. Sunday, Bishop's Church, Davenport, Iowa, A. M., I took part in the service. Night, I took part and preached.
27. Nashotah, I assisted in looking over examination papers, and took part in Chapel services.

- June 28. I took part in Chapel service, and made an address.
29. I took part in service, preached, and consecrated the Holy Communion.
30. At Oconomowoc, Wis., I took part in the services at commencement of Miss Jones' school.
- July 2. Sunday, A.M., St. Mark's Church, Minneapolis, I took part in the service and preached. P.M., with the Rev. Mr. Knickerbocker, I visited the Church Hospital. Thence to North Minneapolis Mission, where I took part and preached. Thence to Portland Avenue Mission, where I preached. At night, in St. Mark's Church, I preached.
11. At night, in Christ Church study, St. Louis, I presided at a meeting of Trustees of St. Paul's College, Palmyra.
16. Sunday, Calvary Church, Louisiana, A.M., I said the service, baptized 3 children, preached, and administered the Holy Communion. At night, I said the service, preached, and confirmed 1.
19. St. Paul's Church, South St. Louis, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
20. In private, I confirmed 1, presented by Dr. Berkley, and administered the Holy Communion.
23. Sunday A. M., Holy Innocents' Church, Oakhill, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 4, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M. Mission of the Good Shepherd, St. Louis, I took part, baptized an adult, and made an address. Night, I took part, preached, and confirmed 1.
24. I laid the corner-stone of Trinity Church, De Soto, several clergy assisting, and made an address.
30. Sunday, Christ Church, Boonville, A. M., I catechized the Sunday School, took part in service, and preached. Night, I took part in service, and preached.
- Aug. 1. P. M., I laid the corner-stone of St. John's New Church, St. Louis, ten other clergy present and assisting, and made an address.
3. Carrollton, night, I said the service, baptized 2 infants, and preached; confirmed 2, and made an address.
6. Sunday, Milton, A. M., I said the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., I said the service, and preached.
7. Night, Rockport, I took part in the service, assisted by the Rev. G. R. Davis of Nebraska, and preached.
8. North Star, I took part in service, and preached.
9. Brownville, Nebraska, I took part in service and preached.
12. Maryville, Sunday A. M. and P. M., I said the service and preached.
14. Amazonia, P. M., I baptized 6 children, and made an address to the S. S. children. Night, I preached.
16. Plattsburg, I took part in service, and preached.
17. I executed quit-claim deed of church property to St. Luke's Church, Kansas City. P. M., in Sugar Grove I took part in the service, and preached.
18. Liberty, I took part in the service, preached, and confirmed 2, and addressed them.
20. Sunday, St. John's Church, Weston, A. M., I catechized the Sunday School, took part in service, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them. P. M., in private, I baptized an infant. Night, Platte City, I took part in service, and preached.
21. Parkville, I took part in the service, and preached.
23. In St. Mary's Church, Fayette, I preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
24. I received a communication from the Lord Bishop of Lichfield, containing declaration put forth by the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury, touching the decrees of the Vatican Council.



- Aug. 25. P. M., I presided at a meeting of the Trustees of St. Paul's College, Palmyra, at Christ Church study, St. Louis.
26. Cape Girardeau, night, I said the service and preached.
27. Sunday, A. M., Cape Girardeau, I preached. Night, Jackson, I preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
- Sept. 3. Sunday, A. M., Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis, I said the service, preached, and consecrated the Holy Communion. Night, Trinity Church, I preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
7. I met with the Standing Committee.
10. Sunday, A. M., Emmanuel Church, Laclede, I took part in service and preached. At night, in the Church of the Holy Communion, I preached.
12. At night, in Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Chapter of St. Louis.
15. I met with the committee appointed at the Chapter to prepare for a preliminary meeting of the Church Brotherhood of St. Louis for drafting constitution, etc. I have received from the Rev. William Phillips, Presbyter, his declaration of renunciation of the ministry, because of his entrance into the Roman Communion, have recorded the same, and have this day deposed him from the sacred ministry.
16. In Christ Church, St. Louis, several persons being present, I pronounced the deposition from the ministry of Wm. Phillips. I attended a meeting of the Standing Committee. At night, I presided at a regular meeting of the Diocesan Missionary Board.
17. Sunday, A. M., Good Shepherd Mission, St. Louis, I took part in the service, preached, and administered the Holy Communion. P. M., St. John's Church, Harvest Festival, I took part in the service and made an address.
18. At night, in Christ Church Chapel, I took part in services at General Missionary Meeting, and made an address.
19. At night, in Christ Church, I presided at a meeting for the organization of the Church Brotherhood of St. Louis, and made an address.
20. As Acting Bishop, I signed deed for sale of St. Clair County land, belonging to the Permanent Episcopal Fund.
24. Sunday, A. M., St. Peter's Chapel, Peekskill, I took part, and preached. P. M., St. Peter's Church, Cortlandt, I preached.
- Oct. 1. Sunday, A. M., Church of the Heavenly Rest, New York, I took part in service and preached.
4. A. M., Emmanuel Church, Baltimore, I took part in the opening services of the General Convention. P. M., Grace Church, I was present at the organization of the House of Bishops.
- 4-26. I was in constant attendance upon the sessions of the House of Bishops in General Convention, and of the Board of Missions.
8. A. M., St. Paul's Church, Baltimore, I took part in the service of the consecration of the Rev. W. B. W. Howe, D. D., as Assistant Bishop of South Carolina. Night, Emmanuel Church, I made an address in behalf of Society for the Increase of the Ministry.
13. I attended annual meeting for business of the Society for the Increase of the Ministry.
15. Sunday, A. M., St. Thomas' Church, Baltimore Co., I took part in service, and preached.
18. Night, Grace Church, Baltimore, I preached Triennial Sermon before the Associate Alumni of the General Theological Seminary.
19. St. Paul's Church, Baltimore, I assisted at the Holy Communion, at the reunion of the Alumni of General Theological Seminary.
29. Sunday, St. Mark's Church, Southborough, Massachusetts, A. M., I took part in service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., I

- Oct. 29. assisted in service, and preached. Night, I made a missionary address to Missionary Society of the school.
- Nov. 2. I met the Vestry of Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis, for consultation.
5. Sunday, A. M., St. John's Church, St. Louis, I took part in service, preached, and administered the Holy Communion. P. M., Good Shepherd Mission, I took part in the service, and made address. Night, Trinity Church, I preached.
  6. P. M., I met the Executive Committee of the Laymen's Missionary Society for consultation. Night, I met the Executive Committee of the Church Brotherhood for consultation.
  7. P. M., Trinity Church, St. Louis, I confirmed 8, (3 from Church of the Holy Communion,) and addressed them. At night, in Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Chapter.
  9. A. M., St. John's Church, Prairieville, I said the service, baptized 2 adults and 3 infants, preached, confirmed 2, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
  10. A. M., Grace Church, Clarksville, I said the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, I said the service, and preached. I received declaration of renunciation of ministry from the Rev. A. J. Yeater, Deacon, recorded it, and in the presence of two clergymen deposed him from the ministry.
  12. Sunday, Trinity Church, Hannibal, I took part in the service, and preached. Night, I preached, confirmed 6, and addressed them. Church greatly improved.
  13. P. M., St. Paul's Church, Palmyra, I preached, and afterwards met the Vestry for consultation.
  14. P. M., Monroe City, I preached, confirmed 1, and addressed him.
  15. P. M., St. James Church, Macon City, I took part in service, confirmed 9, and addressed them.
  16. I met the Macon Vestry for consultation. Night, Trinity Church, Kirksville, I took part in service, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
  17. Moberly, at night, I took part in service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
  19. Sunday, Grace Church, Chillicothe, A. M., I took part in service, and preached. At night I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
  20. P. M., I laid the corner-stone of Trinity Church, Utica, and made an address. Night, in school house, I took part and preached.
  21. P. M., Trinity Church, Hamilton, I took part, preached, confirmed 1, and made brief address.
  22. I was prevented from meeting my appointment at Trenton because of the failure of the train.
  23. P. M., In the school house, Cameron, I took part, and preached.
  24. P. M., Lathrop, I took part, preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
  26. Sunday, Christ Church, St. Joseph, A. M., I took part, preached, confirmed 9, and addressed them. P. M., I opened the Sunday School, and addressed the children. Night, I preached.
  27. Night, at the Hall, Independence, I preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
  28. At night, Lee's Summit, I took part in service, and preached.
  29. P. M., Calvary Church, Pleasant Hill, I preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
  30. Thanksgiving Day, A. M., Calvary Church, Pleasant Hill, I took part in the service and preached. Night, Harrisonville, I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
- Dec. 1. Knob Noster, I said the service, and preached.

- Dec. 3. Sunday, A. M., St. Paul's Church, Kansas City, I took part in service, made an address to the congregation, preached, and after service met the Vestry for consultation. P. M., I preached in Trinity Mission in McGee's Hall, confirmed 1, and made an address. Night, at St. Luke's Church, I preached, confirmed 6, and addressed them.
6. At night, in All-Saints' Church, Nevada City, I baptized a child, preached, confirmed 5, and addressed them.
7. I met the Vestry of All-Saints' Church for consultation.
8. P. M., Clinton, I said the service, and preached.
9. I met the trustees of the Clinton Mission for consultation.
10. Sunday, Christ Church, Warrensburgh, A. M., I catechized the children of the Sunday School, took part in the service, and preached. P. M., I met the Vestry of the Parish for consultation. At night I preached.
11. At night I presided at a meeting of the Church Brotherhood, in Christ Church Chapel, St. Louis.
12. At night, in Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Chapter.
14. At Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Trustees of St. Paul's College, Palmyra.
17. Sunday, A. M., St. George's Church, St. Louis, I took part in service, and preached. P. M., I visited the Advent Mission, and addressed the children. At night, Trinity Church, I took part in service.
18. At night, in Trinity Church, I presided at a quarterly missionary meeting, and made an address.
20. I attended, at request, a meeting of the Committee on Missions of the Church Brotherhood, at their rooms.
21. By request, I met the Managers of the Church Building Society of the Diocese for reorganization.
24. Sunday, A.M., Christ Church, St. Louis, I took part and preached. P.M., St. Peter's Mission Sunday School, I catechized the children and closed the school. At night, St. John's Church, I made an address.
25. I received notice from the Bishop of North Carolina of the visitation of the Seminary by the Bishops, on Jan. 11, 1872. A.M., St. George's Church, I took part in service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
27. Christ Church, I assisted in the services, and confirmed 2.
28. I took part in the Christmas services at the Orphan's Home. Later, also performed the services at the Holy Innocents' Festival of St. Peter's Mission Sunday School, and later at Church of Holy Communion, where I made an address.
31. Sunday, A. M., Grace Church, Kirkwood, I took part in services, and preached. At night, Church of Holy Communion, I preached.
- 1872.
- Jan. 4. I presided at a regular meeting of the Missionary Board of the Diocese, to make appropriations for the year.
7. St. George's Church, Sunday, A. M., I took part in service, made brief address on occasion of the incoming of the new Rector, Rev. Mr. Holland, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
8. At night, I presided at the regular meeting of the Brotherhood.
10. I met the Examining Chaplains, to arrange the course of study, the books, and methods of examination, under the Revised Canons of the General Convention.
12. At Christ Church study, with Chaplains, I examined Mr. W. N. Webbe for ordination to Diaconate.
14. Sunday, A.M., I took part in service, preached, admitted Mr. W. N. Webbe to Diaconate, and celebrated Holy Communion. At night, Trinity Church, I preached, confirmed 4, and addressed them.

- Jan. 16. At night, Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Chapter.
21. Sunday, A.M., Holy Innocents' Chapel, Oak Hill, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 7, and addressed them. At night, St. George's Church, I took part in the service.
24. Trinity Church, I solemnized matrimony, and celebrated the Holy Communion. At night, in Christ Church Chapel, I took part in services at Missionary meeting, and made an address.
25. St. Paul's Church, Evansville, Ind., I took part in service, and preached.
28. St. Paul's Church, South St. Louis, I took part in service, preached, and confirmed 1, made brief address, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, at Church of the Holy Communion, I said the service, and preached.
- Feb. 2. At Trinity Church vestry-room, with examining Chaplains, engaged in the examination of the Rev. R. A. Holland, Deacon, for Priesthood.
4. Sunday, A. M., St. George's Church, I took part in the services, and after sermon by the Rev. Dr. Cross, I ordained the Rev. R. A. Holland, Priest, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, Christ Church, I preached before, and in behalf of, the Church Brotherhood. 6 at night, in Christ Church study, I presided at a meeting of the Chapter.
9. I received formal charges touching the Rev. E. F. Berkley, D.D.
11. Sunday, A. M., Emmanuel Church, I catechized the Sunday School, said the service, and preached.
14. Ash Wednesday, A. M., Christ Church, I took part in the service, and preached. At night, St. James' Church, Ellearville, I said the service, and preached.
16. I took charge of the Business Men's service. P. M., I met with the Standing Committee as Council of advice.
17. I met with Standing Committee as Council of advice. P. M., I took part in service in Christ Church. At night, I met with the Committee on Constitution and Canons.
18. Sunday, A. M., St. John's Church, I took part in service, and preached. At night, Christ Church, I took part in service, and preached.
19. Night, Trinity Chapel, I presided at the meeting of the Brotherhood.
20. I took charge of Business Service.
23. P. M., I presided at special meeting of the Diocesan Missionary Board. At night, I met the Committee on Constitution and Canons.
24. At night, I met the Committee on Constitution and Canons.
25. Sunday, A. M., Good Shepherd Mission, I took part in service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. At night, Church of the Holy Communion, I preached.
26. I took charge of Business Service. P. M., I attended a meeting of the Standing Committee as Council of advice. I took part in service at Christ Church chapel. At night, at St. Luke's Hospital, I attended a meeting of the Board of Managers, called at my request.
28. A. M., I took part in service at St. George's Church, and baptized an infant.
- Mar. 1. I appointed the Court in the case of the Rev. Dr. Berkley, and fixed time and place of trial, and notified the parties.
2. In Seneca, P. M., I baptized an adult in private. At night, in the presence of a large number of persons, at the house of Mr. H. M. Woodward, I baptized 3 adults, and made an address.
3. Sunday, in a store fitted up, I said the service, preached, confirmed 5, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., I baptized 7 children, took charge of Bible class, catechized the children, and made an address to the people. At night, I said the service, and preached.
4. Neosho, night, I said the service and preached.
5. Grace Church, Carthage, I said the service, (the minister, the Rev. Mr.

- Mar. 5. Siebold being sick) preached, confirmed 8, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
6. Pierce City, night, I said the service and preached.
8. Springfield, A. M., I consecrated Christ Church, the Rev. Messrs. Waterman and Siebold being present and assisting, took part in service, and preached. At night I preached, confirmed 17, and addressed them.
9. Night, in a store in North Springfield, I preached.
10. Sunday. A. M., Christ Church, Springfield, I took part in service and preached, confirmed 1, and celebrated the Holy Communion. At night, in Court House, Marshfield, I preached.
11. Night, in same place, I preached.
12. At night, Rolla, I said the service, baptized 3 children, and preached.
13. Night, St. James, I said the service and preached.
16. I took charge of the Business Service.
17. Sunday, A. M., Trinity Church, St. Louis, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 10, and addressed them. At night, Good Shepherd Mission, I took part in services, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
18. Night, St. George's Church, Quarterly Missionary Meeting, I took part in service and made an address.
20. I took charge of the Business Service.
22. Night, St. George's Church, I preached.
23. Night, I presided at the regular Quarterly Meeting of the Missionary Board.
24. Sunday, A. M., Christ Church, St. Louis, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 21, and addressed them. At night, Grace Church, I assisted in service, preached, confirmed 26, and addressed them.
25. Christ Church, I took part in, and presided at, united services of city parishes in St. Louis.
26. I took charge of Business Service. At night, I took part in, and presided at, united services in Christ Church.
27. I presided at the united service at Christ Church.
28. Night, at Christ Church, I celebrated the Holy Communion at the united service.
29. Good Friday, A. M., St. George's Church, I took part in service and preached. Night, Christ Church, I took part and presided at united service.
30. I took charge of Business Service. A. M., Christ Church Chapel, I confirmed 1, and made a brief address.
31. Easter Day, A. M., Church of the Holy Communion, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 16 and addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion.
31. P. M., Christ Church, I took part in Easter celebration of the Sunday School. Night, St. John's Church, I took part in the service in the new Church, (this was the day of the opening); a handsome church and a warm and inspiring service.
- April 2. A. M., Church of the Holy Communion, I took part in the service, and presided at the annual meeting of the Orphan's Home. At night, Christ Church, I presided at the annual meeting of the Church Brotherhood.
3. P. M., St. Paul's Church, Carondelet, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
4. P. M., Trinity Chapel, St. Charles, I took part in the service and preached.
7. Sunday, A. M., St. George's Church, St. Louis, I took part in the service, preached, and confirmed 13, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., St. James' Church, Elleardville, I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them. Night, Trinity Church, I assisted in the service. The last of the incumbency of the Rev. Dr. Easter as Rector.
8. Night, St. Paul's Church, Springfield, Ill., I took part in the service, and delivered an address before the Guild of the Parish.

- April 10. Grace Church, Jefferson City, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 11, and addressed them.
11. I assisted at morning service at the Female Seminary, and addressed the scholars. Night, California, I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
  12. Night, Christ Church, Boonville, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 16, and addressed them.
  14. Sunday, Calvary Chapel, Sedalia, A. M., I took part in the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, I preached, confirmed 8, and addressed them.
  15. P. M., in Christ Church study, I met the Standing Committee as council of advice.
  16. Church of the Good Sheperd, Quincy, Ill., I took part in the consecration services.
  17. Calvary Church, Louisiana, A. M., I took part in the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, I preached, confirmed 1, and made an address.
  18. Night, Trinity Church, Hannibal, I preached, confirmed 5, and made an address.
  19. St. Paul's Church, Palmyra, P. M. and night, I met the Vestry for consultation. P. M., I preached.
  20. Night, Canton, I took part in service, and preached.
  21. Sunday, Monticello, P. M., I took part in service, and preached. Night, I took part in service, preached, confirmed 5, and addressed them.
  21. Night, Alexandria, I took part in service, and preached.
  23. A. M., Luray, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
  25. Night, Trinity Church, Utica, I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them. This was the first service in the very neat church, not yet quite finished.
  26. Night, Trenton, I took part in the service, and preached, and afterwards met with and advised the Church people.
  27. P. M., Trinity Church, Hamilton, I preached, confirmed 2, and addressed them.
  28. Sunday, Christ Church, St. Joseph, A. M., I took part in service, preached, confirmed 10, and addressed them. P. M., I addressed the S. School. Later, I confirmed a sick person, in private, and addressed him. Night, I preached, and confirmed 2.
  29. I had long consultation with parties with regard to differences in the parish of St. Luke's, Kansas City. Night, I preached.
  30. Christ Church, Lexington, night, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 9, and addressed them.
- May 1. Carrollton, I solemnized a marriage. Night, I said the service, baptized 5 infants, preached, confirmed 3, and addressed them.
2. Miami, night, I said the service, baptized 1 adult and 2 infants, preached, confirmed 1, and made a brief address.
  3. St. Paul's Church, Brunswick, night, I said the service, preached, and afterwards met the congregation for consultation, and made an address.
  4. Salisbury, House of Prayer, night, I said the service, and preached.
  5. Sunday, Moberly, A. M., I preached, confirmed 5, and addressed them. Night, I took part in the service, preached, celebrated the Holy Communion, and addressed the congregation about their duty.
  6. St. Jude's Church, Monroe, P. M., I made an address to the Sunday School children. Night, I preached, confirmed 4, and addressed them.
  7. St. James' Church, Macon, night, I preached, confirmed 11, and addressed them.
  8. I met the Vestry of St. James' Church for consultation. Night, Columbia, I met the Church people for consultation.

- May 9. Ascension, Columbia, A. M., I said the service, and preached, and made an address to the people as to their duty. Night, I said the service and preached.
10. St. Paul's Church, Mexico, at night, I preached, confirmed 5, and addressed them.
11. A. M., I took part in the service, preached, and celebrated the Holy Communion. Night, Christ Church, Florence, I preached.
12. Sunday, A. M., I preached, confirmed 6, and addressed them. P. M., Danville, I preached.
13. At night, at the Episcopal residence, I met the Committee on Constitution and Canons.
14. Night, at Christ Church study, I presided at a regular meeting of the Chapter of St. Louis. I received notice from the Presiding Bishop of a special meeting of the House of Bishops in New York, on June 25th.
15. Night, Trinity Church, De Soto, I preached, confirmed 9, and addressed them.
16. Night, Ironton, I took part in the services and preached.
18. I received testimonials from the Standing Committee on behalf of Mr. T. O'Connell, for ordination to the Diaconate.
19. Sunday, A. M., Grace Church, Kirkwood, I took part in the service, preached, confirmed 10, addressed them, and celebrated the Holy Communion. P. M., Mount Calvary Church, St. Louis, I preached, confirmed 12, and addressed them. Night, St. John's Church, I preached, confirmed 30, (1 for Grace Church,) and addressed them.
20. I was present at the examination of Messrs. O'Connell and Chesnutt for Deacon's and Priest's Orders.
22. Night, Christ Church study, I presided at meeting of Trustees of St. Paul's College, Palmyra.

## CANDIDATES FOR HOLY ORDERS.

The following is a list of the Candidates for Holy Orders in this Diocese, with the dates of their admission respectively:

I. *Candidates for Deacon's and Priest's Orders.*

1870—Sept.	2.	Abiel Leonard, A.B.	
	21.	Ethelbert Talbot, A.B.	
1871—May	9.	John Hagarty Eichbaum.	
	Sept. 7.	Frank Brown Gilbert (Cand. Dea. Or. June 23, '71).	
	19.	Louis S. Schuyler, A.B.	
	Nov. 23.	James F. Hamilton, A.M.	6

II. *Candidates for Deacon's Orders.*

1869—Oct.	4.	S. C. Blakiston.	
1870—Dec.	6.	Robt. F. Williams.	
1871—Apr.	17.	John W. Emerson.	
		Everard Meade (Sept. 8, 1871, transferred from Alabama).	
	Nov. 4.	R. E. Huntington.	
1872—Feb.	2.	Jos. G. Lawrance.	6

## CANDIDATES FOR HOLY ORDERS ORDAINED DEACONS.

I. *Having passed the three examinations.*

1872—May	22.	Timothy O'Connell.	
		John N. Chesnutt.	2

II. *Having passed by one examination.*

1872—Jan.	14.	Wm. N. Webbe.	1
-----------	-----	---------------	---

DEACONS ADVANCED TO THE PRIESTHOOD.

- 1871—June 23. The Rev. P. N. Meade (by the Asst. Bishop of Virginia at my request.)  
 1872—Feb. 4. “ “ R. A. Holland. - - - - - 2

CLERGYMEN RECEIVED INTO THE DIOCESE.

- 1871—June 13. The Rev. C. S. Hedges, D. D.,           Presbyter, from Tennessee.  
           22. “ “ Jas. Runcie, D.D.,           “ “ Indiana.  
           July 11. “ “ R. J. Swancoat,           Deacon, “ Texas.  
           Sept. 16. “ “ John S. Siebold,           “ “ Maryland.  
           Oct. 10. “ “ Jos. Cross, D.D.,           Presbyter, “ Tennessee.  
           Nov. 14. “ “ J. A. Wainwright,           “ “ Connecticut.  
           Dec. 13. “ “ S. C. Thrall, D.D.,           “ “ Massachusetts.  
 1872—Jan. 15. “ “ R. A. Holland,           Deacon, “ Maryland.  
           April 6. “ “ R. S. Locke,           Presbyter, “ New York. 9

LETTERS DIMISSORY FROM THE DIOCESE GIVEN.

- 1871—May 27. The Rev. T. L. Smith,           Presbyter, to Kansas.  
           June 14. “ “ W. B. Corbyn, D.D.,           “ “ Illinois.  
           July 11. “ “ I. W. Fish, D.D.,           “ “ Dakota.  
           Oct. 26. “ “ T. J. Taylor,           “ “ Ohio.  
           Dec. 2. “ “ P. N. Meade,           “ “ Kansas.  
           21. “ “ F. R. Haff,           “ “ Wisconsin.  
 1872—Jan. 6. “ “ G. W. Easter,           “ “ Pittsburgh. 7

DEPOSITIONS OF CLERGYMEN.

- 1871—Sept. 15. The Rev. Wm. Philips,           Presbyter.  
           Nov. 10. “ “ A. J. Yeater,           Deacon. 2

ELECTION OF CLERGYMEN TO CURES.

- 1871—July 11. The Rev. Jas. Runcie, D.D., Rector Christ Church, St. Joseph.  
           13. “ “ P. N. Meade, Rector Emmanuel Church, LaClede.  
           Dec. 5. “ “ R. A. Holland, (elect) Rector St. George's Church, St. Louis.  
 1872—Jan. 1. “ “ Edwin Peake, Rector All-Saints' Church, Nevada City.  
           April 7. “ “ Jos. I. Corbyn, Rector St. James' Church, Elleardville.  
           9. “ “ I. H. Waterman, Rector Christ Church, Springfield.  
           May 8. “ “ Wm. Charles, Rector St. James' Church, Macon City.  
           17. “ “ Jos. Cross, D.D., Asst. Minister, Trinity Church, St. Louis.

RESIGNATION OF CURES.

- 1871—June 13. The Rev. Wm. Charles, Rector Christ Church, Springfield.  
           13. “ “ T. L. Smith, Rector St. Paul's Church, Brunswick.  
           Aug. 15. “ “ B. E. Jennings, Rector Grace Church, Carthage.  
           24. “ “ W. B. Corbyn, D.D., Rector St. Paul's Church, Palmyra.  
           Dec. 4. “ “ W. O. Jarvis, Rector Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis.  
           5. “ “ E. F. Berkley, D.D., Rector St. George's Church, St. Louis.  
           27. “ “ D'E. Jennings, Rector Christ Church, Warrensburg.  
 1872—Apr. 15. “ “ P. N. Meade, Rector Emmanuel Church, LaClede.  
           May 15. “ “ D. D. Van Antwerp, Rector St. Luke's Church, Kansas City.

EXAMINING CHAPLAINS APPOINTED.

- The Rev. M. Schuyler, D.D.,           The Rev. Jas. Runcie, D.D.,  
   “ “ P. G. Robert,           “ “ F. B. Scheetz,  
           The Rev. J. D. Easter, Ph. D.





F. W. Southack,	Bellefontaine Cemetery, etc., St. Louis.	
Harry I. Bodley,	Grace Church, Kirkwood.	
Geo. R. Robinson,	Emmanuel Church, LaClede,	- - - 24

SUMMARY.

Confirmations.....		410
Sermons and Addresses delivered.....		266
Holy Communion administered, times.....		38
Catechizings.....		10
Baptisms administered—Adult, 8		
Infant, 34		42
—		
Consultations with Vestries, etc.....		17
Marriages solemnized.....		2
Ordinations to Diaconate, with three Examinations, 2		
with one Examination, 1		3
—		
Priesthood.....		2
Candidates for Deacon's and Priest's Orders, 6		
Deacon's Orders, 6		12
Clergymen received from other Dioceses.....		9
dismissed to " ".....		7
deposed.....		2
New Parishes, organization approved.....		2
Mission stations organized.....		2
Churches consecrated.....		2
Corner-stones laid.....		2
Lay Readers licensed.....		24
Number of Clergy canonically resident—Bishop, 1		
Presbyters, 40		
Deacons, 7		48
—		

APPENDIX (A.)

Parochial Reports.

THE STATISTICS REQUIRED BY THE PAROCHIAL REPORTS WILL BE FOUND IN THE  
"SUMMARY" ATTACHED.

BOONVILLE—CHRIST CHURCH.

Rev. GEO. H. WARD, *Rector and Missionary.*

WASHINGTON ADAMS, *Sen. Warden.*

JOHN COSGROVE, *Clerk.*

GOODRICH WILSON, *Jun. Warden.*

DAVID GIBSON, *Treasurer.*

Though, during the past year, this parish has manifested an increasing interest in general Church work, and though the congregations for Sunday and week day services have averaged much larger than during the preceding year, it has had its work embarrassed by difficulties in raising money necessary to pay off the Church debt, in addition to that required for clerical support and other parochial expenses. By a very strong and persistent effort the debt on the Parish (amounting, including unpaid Diocesan dues, to about \$600) has been reduced to about \$275.

CARTHAGE—GRACE CHURCH.

Rev. JOHN S. SIEBOLD, *Missionary (Oct. 18, '71—Mar. 24, '72).*

The above report is for the period of my residence in Carthage, from Oct. 17, 1871, to Mar. 24, 1872, as exact and full as possible from memoranda I have with me. Salary was paid promptly.

Buffalo, N. Y., May 14, 1872.

CARTHAGE—GRACE CHURCH.

Rev. ROBERT SHAW LOCKE, *Rector and Missionary.*

HORACE H. HARDING, *Sen. Warden.*

JOSHUA FEARNLEY, *Jun. Warden.*

AMOS H. CAFFEE, M.D., *Clerk and Treasurer.*

The above report is as near as I can make it out from statistics in the parish Register. My predecessor, the Rev. John S. Siebold, reports that he was here from October 18th, 1871, till March 24th, 1872; that \$5.30 was contributed for Diocesan Missions, and that his salary was promptly paid. He reports two communicants "withdrawn," which would make the present number 36, but he

has not furnished me with the names, so that I leave the list as it appears in the register, showing present number 38.

The people here are united and are working together harmoniously. If they only had the means they would soon complete the church, enclose the lots, and also build a rectory, as they have sufficient ground.

Pews have been placed in the church by Mr. D. McM. Gregg, to which gentleman the parish is much indebted.

The Grace Church Aid Society has been reorganized since my arrival, and at present meets every week at the residences of the various members of our congregation. They have insured the Church for \$1,000.

I have organized the younger members of the parish into a "Rector's Junior Aid Society," and they are working cheerfully.

I visited Granby (old town) on Saturday and found one Church family who will probably attend the services at Neosho. I had morning and evening services last Sunday at Neosho and baptized a child. The attendance at each service was very good. The following Monday I had evening service at Pierce City. The attendance was good. I hope when the railroad is completed to Carthage to visit the latter place quite often.

#### CHILLICOTHE—GRACE CHURCH.

REV. FRANCIS MOORE, *Rector and Missionary.*

EDWARD LINGO, *Sen. Warden.*

HORATIO BUTTON, *Clerk.*

REUBEN BARNEY, *Jun. Warden.*

GEORGE BLYTHE, *Treasurer.*

In report for last conventional year I gave the number of communicants of both Grace Church, Chillicothe, and Trinity Church, Utica. In this report I give them separately. This explains my figures on communicants in this report. The salary has been reduced to \$300 since I now give their place only the first and third Sundays in the month. A decrease of population, hard times, and one half the usual number of services have somewhat checked the growth of our parish; but we have reduced the debt \$50. Congregations about as good as ever, and our parish is well united in associate effort.

#### CLARKSVILLE—GRACE CHURCH.

REV. C. P. JENNINGS, *Rector and Missionary.*

G. PORTER, *Sen. Warden.*

W. B. CARLISLE, *Jun. Warden.*

WM. A. LUTHER, *Clerk and Treasurer.*

Service every Sunday. Harmonious.

#### DE SOTO—TRINITY CHURCH.

REV. O. H. STAPLES, *Missionary.*

REUBEN BURROUGHS, *Sen. Warden and Clerk.*

#### FAYETTE—ST. MARY'S CHURCH.

REV. C. J. HENDLEY, B.D., *Rector.*

THOMAS WARD, *Sen. Warden.*

S. C. MAJOR, JR., *Clerk.*

ISAAC H. PEARSON, *Jun. Warden and Treasurer.*

The parish struggles along harmoniously. There is little chance for growth owing to the thorough preoccupation of the ground, but the parish is now

materially on a firm basis. The new rectory is finished and out of debt, and the increase of the Church's property during the past year amounts to \$3,000. The Sunday School is doing well. My health has improved.

---

#### HANNIBAL—TRINITY CHURCH.

Rev. J. G. ARMSTRONG, *Rector.*

JOSIAH HUNT, *Sen. Warden.*

GEORGE W. STORRS, *Clerk.*

GEORGE H. CRONYN, *Jun. Warden.*

JOHN PIERSON, *Treas.*

---

#### JEFFERSON CITY—GRACE CHURCH.

Rev. OLCOTT BULKLEY, *Rector and Missionary.*

GEO. B. WINSTON, *Sen. Warden.*

H. KEMP, *Jun. Warden and Clerk.*

J. D. JUDSON, *Treas.*

The Church in this parish has been steadily improving during the past year; a new organ has been purchased and nearly paid for by the ladies, also a chandelier and some improvements made in the church; a large and valuable lot has been donated by Mrs. General Price for a parsonage, which has been commenced, and it is hoped will be completed during the midsummer. The Sunday School is larger than it has been for years, and is better supplied with books and teachers.

---

#### KANSAS CITY—ST. LUKE'S CHURCH.

Rev. D. D. VANANTWERP, *Rector.*

HENRY MORTON, *Sen. Warden.*

B. WELLS, *Clerk.*

THOS. J. TURNER, *Jun. Warden.*

BEVERLY R. KEIM, *Treas.*

*Ladies' Church Aid Society.*

On May 7th, 1872, my resignation as the Rector of St. Luke's Parish took effect.

---

#### KANSAS CITY—ST. PAUL'S CHURCH.

Rev. A. BATTE, *Officiating Minister.*

JOHN R. BALIS, *Sen. Warden.*

FRANK B. HAFF, *Clerk.*

GEO. C. PITKIN, *Jun. Warden.*

GARDINER LATHROP, *Treas.*

*Ladies' Aid Society.*

The Rev. Mr. Haff resigned the Rectorship of this Parish about the middle of November, 1871. From that time to the first of January following irregular services were held by different clergymen. On the last mentioned date I was requested to give them a morning service every Sunday until they could secure a permanent Rector. This arrangement has continued longer than was at first expected, but I hope soon to be relieved by the arrival of a clergyman from Central New York, when I can give my whole time to missionary work. A good feeling exists in this parish. It has a noble band of zealous working ladies. The male members are liberal, and if they had the same zeal they would in a year or two have a parish of metropolitan proportions. They are now negotiating for a most desirable lot for \$3,000, on which to erect a church building, during either this or the next season.

LEXINGTON—CHRIST CHURCH.

Rev. J. W. DUNN, *Rector.*

R. N. SMITH, *Sen. Warden.*      PAUL REINHARD, *Jun. Warden and Clerk.*  
A. A. LESUEUR, *Treas.*

KIRKWOOD—GRACE CHURCH.

Rev. GEORGE K. DUNLOP, *Rector.*

HARRY I. BODLEY, *Sen. Warden.*      C. S. WATSON, *Treas.*  
HENRY W. HOUGH, *Jun. Warden and Clerk.*

*Parish Missionary Society.*—Wm. T. Essex, *Pres.;* Geo. W. Tracey, *Sec.*

CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

St. Paul's Mission.....	\$ 10 00
Chicago Relief.....	35 35
Montana Mission.....	63 15
Sheltering Arms.....	54 05
Chicago Church.....	50 00
Nashotah.....	30 00
Increase Ministry.....	135 67
Indian Missions.....	25 00
Divinity School, Faribault.....	25 00
Bible and Prayer Book Society.....	25 00
Expenses of Minister to Convention.....	18 20
Extra donation to Rector.....	300 00
Mrs. Dunlop.....	5 00
Total.....	\$776 42

LOUISIANA—CALVARY CHURCH.

Rev. WM. M. WEBBE, *Missionary.*

Col. N. P. MINOR, *Sen. Warden.*      GEORGE HURD, *Jun. Warden and Treas.*  
Hon. JOHN JOHNSTON, *Clerk.*

Since Jan., 1872 I have given one Sunday in each month to this Parish. There is much to encourage, and with more frequent services I have no doubt the parish would soon become a strong one. There still remains a debt upon the parish amounting to over \$200. During the year more than that amount has been raised and paid towards the reduction of the amount of debt assumed by a number of the congregation at the time the church was consecrated. As no assistance has been received from outside, the payment of these sums becomes a heavy burden upon our struggling parish. Owing to these circumstances we have been unable to make contributions to outside purposes.

MACON CITY—ST. JAMES' CHURCH.

Rev. WILLIAM CHARLES, *Rector and Missionary.*

A. L. KNIGHT, M.D., *Sen. Warden.*      FRANK S. CURTIS, *Clerk.*  
W. W. WATKINS, *Jun. Warden.*      B. N. TRACY, Jr., *Treas.*

CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

Chicago Relief Fund.....	\$14 20
Nashotah Theological Seminary.....	10 00
New York Prayer Book Society.....	3 50
Total.....	\$27 70

St. James' Church, at this report, is looked upon as being in a very prosperous and hopeful condition.

## MEXICO—ST. PAUL'S CHURCH.

Rev. WILLIAM N. WEBBE, *Missionary in charge.*

J. F. LLEWELLYN, *Sen. Warden.*      N. LACKLAND, *Jun. Warden and Clerk.*

HAMILTON HALL, *Treas.*

During the year the parish have been at considerable expense in rendering the church building more substantial. We are in hopes of adding a parsonage, on ground adjoining the church, which was given to the parish at the time the church was built. During the past year, death has removed from our number one whose loss we feel deeply, Mr. C. B. Ferris, for some time Senior Warden, and always a most useful and energetic member. We have also lost several staunch supporters by removal to other places.

Since my appointment in January, 1872, I have given one Sunday in each month to Calvary Church, Louisiana.

## MONROE—ST. JUDE'S CHURCH.

Rev. FRED. B. SCHEETZ, *Rector.*

M. McCLINTIC, M.D., *Sen. Warden.*      GEO. C. JONES, M.D., *Clerk.*

J. B. HAYS, M.D., *Jun. Warden.*      T. J. MENDENHALL, M.D., *Treas.*

*Ladies' Mite Society.*

## NEVADA CITY—ALL-SAINTS' CHURCH.

Rev. E. PEAKE, *Rector and Missionary.*

DR. A. H. JAGNEAU, *Sen. Warden.*      A. R. PATTERSON, *Jun. Warden and Clerk.*

J. T. BIRDSEYE, *Treasurer.*

*Parish Missionary Society—The Rector, Pres't; Ladies' Aid Society.*

By the blessing of God we have finished and furnished our church during the year, paid for a new organ, and made some progress as well spiritually as materially.

In addition to a great deal of hard work done and to be done, we shall have much patient waiting to do. People are slow here to come into the Church. I doubt not, however, but when we shall have paid off or greatly reduced our Church debt, people will more readily cast in their lot with us.

Our communion offerings during the year have been for the most part applied in that direction, and the liberal offering of \$100 on Easter morning helped us very materially.

The Sunday School has very much improved, from ten scholars to nearly fifty, and the attendance has been tolerably regular. I question and lecture the children on every Sunday morning.

On the whole we have done, perhaps, as much as could have been expected.

## NEW FLORENCE—CHRIST CHURCH.

Rev. J. E. JACKSON, *Rector.*

Col. G. H. HILL, *Sen. Warden and Treas.*

JOHN JEFFRIES, *Clerk.*

## PALMYRA—ST. PAUL'S CHURCH.

Rev. J. A. WAINWRIGHT, *Minister.*

HORATIO T. TURNER, *Sen. Warden.*

F. M. LODGE, *Clerk.*

WILLIAM C. KEMP, *Jun. Warden.*

THOMAS D. TATLOW, *Treas.*

*Ladies' Aid Society.*





## Memorandum showing Contributions of Sunday School:

Support of Ministry, (Educational purposes).....	\$140 98
“ the School.....	91 00
Foreign Missions.....	55 00
Domestic “ .....	55 00
Diocesan “ (Missionary Host, \$100 00).....	244 61
	<u>\$586 59</u>
*Contributions from various sources for Advent Mission School.....	\$ 282 65
“ by St. Peters', for Annual Expenses and Missionary Host	106 50
Christ Church Chapel:	
Domestic Missions.....	\$15 85
Orphan's Home .....	35 5
For the Poor.....	12 5
Aged and Infirm Clergymen.....	2 95
Parish at Elleardville.....	12 80
	<u>\$83 00</u>

As a fact worth mentioning, the number of funerals in the parish this year is only one half of the average number for the past eighteen years; and this, too, when for at least ten years of that time the parish did not exceed one half of its present numbers. This speaks well for the health of our city.

## ST. LOUIS—GRACE CHURCH.

Rev. W. L. GITHENS, *Rector.*

WM. H. WOODWARD, *Sen. Warden.*

AUGUSTUS D. RUDE, *Clerk.*

GEO. S. CASE, *Jun. Warden.*

GEORGE EICHBAUM, *Treas.*

*Parish Missionary Society*—Louis T. LaBeaume, *Pres't*; Geo. Tregerthen, *Sec'y.*  
*Ladies' Sewing Circle; Philomathean Circle; Rector's Aid.*

## ST. LOUIS—CHURCH OF THE HOLY COMMUNION.

Rev. P. G. ROBERT, *Rector.*

THOMAS H. GRIFFITH, *Sen. Warden.*

ROBERT M. WILSON, *Clerk.*

WM. T. MASON, *Jun. Warden.*

FRANK CARTER, *Treas.*

*Parish Missionary Society*—Ed. C. Simmons, *Pres't*; H. H. Gillum, *Sec'y.*  
*Parish Aid Society.*

## CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

St. Paul's Mission, \$35; Society for the Increase of Ministry, \$26.....	\$ 61 00
Chicago Sufferers, \$45.10; Bishop Tuttle's Mission, \$48.00; Trinity Church, De Soto, \$40.....	133 10
To provide Agent for Laymen's Society.....	30 00
Total.....	<u>\$144 10</u>

## ST. LOUIS—MOUNT CALVARY CHURCH.

Rev. C. S. HEDGES, D.D., *Officiating.*

GEO. D. APPLETON, *Sen. Warden.*

DR. W. C. DAY, *Clerk.*

WELLS HENDERSHOTT, *Jun. Warden.*

J. M. HANSON, *Treas.*

The revenue of the church was so far inadequate to meet the annual expenditures, that three-fourths had to be raised by private subscription; consequently it was impossible to make contributions for the various purposes as designated.

\* Not included in General Summary.

ST. LOUIS—ST. GEORGE'S CHURCH.

Rev. R. A. HOLLAND, *Rector.*

J. W. LUKE, *Sen. Warden.*                      W. B. RYDER, *Clerk.*  
 R. H. FRANKLIN, *Jun. Warden.*              M. W. ALEXANDER, *Treas.*

*Parish Missionary Society*—J. W. Luke, *Pres't.*

*Ladies' Aid Society.*

CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

Convention Expenses.....	\$ 25 00
Chapel Building.....	3,653 13
Chicago Relief.....	69 35
St. Paul's Mission.....	30 00
Total.....	<u>\$3,777 48</u>

The parish was without a Rector from Nov. 6, when Dr. Berkley's resignation took effect, until January 1st, at which time Mr. Holland came. On account of the absence and want of a Rector, and other causes, the benevolent collections and Sunday collections were very small, the total for the first eight months being \$804.68, while there has been collected in the past four months \$5,208.18, making a total of collections other than revenue of \$6,012.86.

R. H. FRANKLIN, *Jun. Warden.*

A careful revision of the list of communicants in the parish has not enabled the present Rector to find the full number reported last year.

A brick chapel has been built and finished on the land purchased last year, corner of Chestnut and Beaumont streets, and is paid for, and is now used for Sunday School and week-day services.

ST. LOUIS—ST. JOHN'S CHURCH.

Rev. J. P. T. INGRAHAM, B.D., *Rector.*

EDWARD MEAD, *Sen. Warden.*                      H. S. BROWN, *Clerk.*  
 JOHN T. DOUGLASS, *Jun. Warden.*              CHARLES HOEFMAN, *Treas.*

*Parish Laymen's Co-operative Missionary Society.*

John H. Simmons, *Pres't.*                      William Hoelzle, *Sec'y.*

CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

Nashotah, \$59; Convention Delegate Expenses, \$12; Prayer Book Society, \$14.....	\$ 85 00
New Church lot and old debt.....	22,09 88
Christmas, Easter and Harvest Festivals.....	100 00
Church Furniture for Chancel (gift).....	500 00
Total.....	<u>\$2,894 88</u>

The parish has erected and finished a new church on the corner of Hickory and Dolman streets. Another year we shall be able to tell what we may have gained by the removal. We took possession of the new church at Easter.

While we have been erecting this edifice, a number of our parishioners, some twelve or fifteen families, have been gathering others about them, and vigorously laboring with the Rev. Mr. Wickens in establishing the "Mission of the Good Shepherd" in the south part of the city. His report will tell of that good work.

## ST. LOUIS—TRINITY CHURCH.

Rev. JOHN D. EASTER, Ph. D., *Rector*.Rev. JOSEPH CROSS, D.D., *Assistant Minister*.JUDSON ALLEN, *Sen. Warden*.WM. R. PYE, *Clerk*.JOHN WICKHAM, *Jun. Warden*.HENRY STANLEY, *Treas.*

*Parish Missionary Society*—Chas. J. Wise, Pres't, W. K. P. Wilson, Sec'y.  
*Ladies' Aid Society*; *St. Paul's Mission*.

## CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

Bishop Tuttle.....	\$ 10 50
For Chicago.....	78 00
Alms Boxes.....	35 17
Total.....	<u>\$123 67</u>

The population around the church is so fluctuating that it is impossible to state with any accuracy the number and ages of persons connected with the parish, other than those actually enrolled as communicants. The contributions reported do not by any means include all the offerings of the parish, large sums having been given through the Rector's hands for purposes not enumerated.

The Rector's ill-health compelled him to offer his resignation, to take effect on the election of his successor. He ceased to do any duty after the 7th of April. Rev. Jos. Cross, D.D., Assistant Minister, has been in sole charge of the church since that date.

## ST. LUKE'S HOSPITAL—ST. LOUIS.

Rev. EDWIN WICKENS, *Chaplain*.

Daily service and visitation of the patients (with but few omissions) have been kept up.

## SOUTH ST. LOUIS—ST. PAUL'S CHURCH.

Rev. MONTGOMERY S. WOODRUFF, *Rector and Missionary*.W. H. TIMBERLAKE, *Sen. Warden*.S. E. MCGREGORY, *Clerk*.J. W. MORGAN, *Jun. Warden*.J. B. WHITEHEAD, *Treas.*

The parish during the past year has opened a mission in the southern part of Carondelet, which has steadily increased in strength; and through the generosity of members of St. George's Church, it now has a comfortable building, and promises to be a permanent enterprise, which should eventually form a separate parish.

## ST. LOUIS COUNTY—EMMANUEL CHURCH.

GEO. R. ROBINSON, *Sen. Warden and Treas.*JOHN PERCIVAL, *Jun. Warden and Clerk*.

The church has been without a Rector for over four months, but the services have been kept up by lay reading.

GEO. R. ROBINSON, *Sen. Warden*.

ST. LOUIS COUNTY—HOLY INNOCENTS' CHURCH.

Rev. ALEX. F. SAMUELS, *Rector*.

CHAS. S. RUSSELL, *Sen. Warden*.

GEORGE G. MCCARTNEY, *Clerk*.

T. G. RUSSELL, *Jun. Warden*.

WM. JAMIESON, *Treas.*

CONTRIBUTIONS EXTRA.

For Chicago sufferers.....	\$ 30 00
For Chancel arrangements.....	75 00
Total.....	<u>\$105 00</u>

The Rector of this purely missionary parish has gained his living by teaching a private day school. That arrangement has come to an end, and the Rector is, of course, obliged to resign his position in the parish. The resignation takes effect on Trinity Sunday, May 26, 1872.

In addition to his labors at Oak Hill, the Rector has paid three visits to Cape Girardeau and Jackson, in this State, doing missionary work at each visit. During these visits, he has baptized 2 adults and 1 infant, performed 1 marriage, celebrated Holy Communion once, secured a lot of land at Jackson for the erection of a church, paid sundry visits, and officiated four Sundays. The important items of above visits are recorded in parish register of Holy Innocents' Church.

ELLEARDVILLE (*St. Louis Co.*)—ST. JAMES' CHURCH.

Rev. JOS. I. CORBYN, *Rector*.

SAMUEL BLANCHARD, *Sen. Warden*.

ELI FOSTER, *Clerk*.

WM. SCOTT, *Jun. Warden*.

JOS. H. WILSON, *Treas.*

This parish, as the report will show, requires far more care than I am able to bestow, in addition to my duties at Christ Church chapel.

SEDALIA—CALVARY CHURCH.

Rev. S. C. THRALL, D.D., *Rector and Missionary*.

A. H. THOMPSON, *Sen. Warden*.

F. HOUSTON, *Clerk*.

N. MALTBY, *Jun. Warden*.

J. C. THOMPSON, *Treas.*

SPRINGFIELD—CHRIST CHURCH.

Rev. J. H. WATERMAN, *Rector and Missionary*.

GEO. H. MCCANN, *Sen. Warden and Treas.*

MATHEW JOHNSON, *Clerk*.

J. TUTHILL, *Jun. Warden*.

*Number and Name of Societies.*—Ladies' Aid Society: Mrs. Dr. Means, Pres.; Mrs. B. F. Massey, Vice Pres.; Mrs. Wade Burden, Sec.; Miss Laura Moore, Treas.

The Church is now a fact in Springfield, clear of debt. This good result has been obtained very largely by the persevering and faithful efforts of the present Junior Warden. Church was consecrated on the 8th of March. The parish has recently received, by the thoughtful liberality of Mrs. Sarah R. Owen, a beautiful corner lot, half acre, exclusive of streets, for a rectory; and within a few days, carpeting for church, from Mr. Richard Kellet. Church interest is growing. We look forward to the building of a rectory at an early day.

## MARSHFIELD, WEBSTER COUNTY.

Since 15th of October, 1871, I have held service two Sundays in each month at this place. It is 25 miles east of Springfield. I now hold service here every Sunday night, going by private conveyance Sunday afternoon. I have been absent three Sundays past, necessarily. There are several families here deeply interested, and I think a good work may be done. We hold services in the courthouse.

## WARRENSBURG—CHRIST CHURCH.

JOHN Q. DEGARMO, *Sen. Warden.* E. A. ANGELL, *Clerk.*  
THOS. B. BLAKE, *Jun. Warden and Treas.*

*Number and Name of Societies*—Ladies' Mite Society; Ladies' Sewing Circle.  
*Contributions Extra*—Organ, \$197.50.

For six months past services have been continued every Lord's day by lay reading, with fair congregations.

The Sunday School has been changed from afternoon to morning sessions, and, though not as large as at last report, is in a prosperous condition.

## WAVERLY—ST. THOMAS' CHURCH.

Rev. J. W. DUNN, *Rector.*

RICHARD DRANE, *Sen. Warden.* J. M. FACKLER, *Clerk.*  
GEORGE FACKLER, *Jun. Warden.* A. M. CREEL, *Treas.*

The Vestry have recently purchased a frame building, formerly used for a school house, situated about seven miles from Waverly, and are having it fitted up for a temporary church.

I hold service in this parish the third Sunday in each month; on the other Sundays, Dr. J. M. Fackler officiates as lay reader.

There is now here a class awaiting confirmation.

## WESTON—ST. JOHN'S CHURCH.

JAMES A. PRICE, *Sen. Warden.* JNO. A. DURKERS, *Clerk.*  
J. E. R. MILLAR, *Jun. Warden and Treas.*

*Parish Missionary Society*—Jno. A. Durkers, Pres't; Miss Alice Price, Sec'y.

We have not had service in our church since January last, which was held by Rev. A. Batte. With that ended our engagement with him for the fiscal year, since which time, on account of the very poor financial condition of our parish, we have been unable to make any arrangement for service. Out of the 23 communicants reported, we have 6 male members, upon whom falls the financial burden of the church; they being men of *very* moderate means, it is more than they can bear. The members of the church are so scattered that it is almost impossible for us to accomplish any good. Our church building is now in great need of repairs, which will demand the first money we can raise. Our parsonage is not paying anything in the way of rent. Our Sunday School, however, is in a flourishing condition, which I regard as the greatest hope for the future success of our church. While the school is a great tax on a few—say three or four of us—we are determined to sustain and keep it up. We have on our roll 76 scholars, with an average attendance of about 45.

## APPENDIX (B.)

### Report of Organized Missions.

#### CAMERON—ST. JOHN'S MISSION.

Rev. FRANCIS MOORE, *Missionary.*

B. F. BASSETT, *Sen. Warden, Treas. and Clerk.*

I took charge of the work at Cameron in September last. Cannot report a very flourishing state of things here. The infrequency of services can only hold the Church's own. We have no church building, and a very uncertain hold upon the house we now occupy for services. Two destructive fires have occurred here within two years, which have indirectly taken from the pecuniary strength of the station. The point is a very important one.

#### GLASGOW—ST. STEPHEN'S MISSION.

Rev. C. J. HENDLEY, B D., *Missionary.*

JOHN W. CLARK, *Sen. Warden.*

T. W. MORGAN, *Treas.*

M. W. HOPKINS, *Clerk.*

Some of the people of this mission greatly overestimated their ability when they promised to give certain amounts for the support of services at Glasgow. One individual had to bear the share of several delinquents last year, and although the amount pledged this year is very much less than last, an arrearage exists. I agreed to take \$200 less this year than last, provided they would buy ground on which to build a church; but the people have not as yet been able to keep their promise. There is no lack of harmony, but a want of means.

#### HAMILTON—TRINITY MISSION.

Rev. FRANCIS MOORE, *Missionary.*

GEORGE REDDIE, *Warden, Clerk and Treas.*

I took charge of this station in last October. Rev. Mr. Waterman baptized four of those here reported. The Church is *growing* as well as we can reasonably expect from once a month Sunday service. The Sunday School is in a most flourishing condition. I am here on the second Sunday and fourth Thursday of every month.

#### HARRISONVILLE—ST. PETER'S MISSION.

Rev. D'ESTAING JENNINGS, *Missionary.*

PHILIP CORRIGAN, *Warden, Clerk, and Treasurer.*

Regular services were begun here in Sept., 1861, and have been continued without interruption semi-monthly.

## KIRKSVILLE—TRINITY CHURCH.

Rev. WILLIAM CHARLES, *Missionary*.  
*Parish Missionary Society*—John Scovern, Sec'y.  
*Ladies' Mite Society*.

I entered upon the work of this mission in August of 1871. Since that time services have been held there one Sunday in the month, both morning and evening; also on one week evening of every month, and upon every occasion the services have been well attended.

The people would seem to have very much hope at the present time, thinking that their prospects are brighter before them, in that the church debt has been reduced to the amount \$163.

## MOBERLY—CHRIST CHURCH MISSION.

Rev. F. B. SCHEETZ, *Missionary in charge*.  
 J. H. MILLER, M.D., *Clerk and Treas.*  
*Ladies' Society*.

The undersigned was placed in charge of the work at Moberly in January last, and since that time has been giving it one Sunday in each month. Of course, but little progress can be expected under such circumstances. Nevertheless, an organization has been effected, and it is hoped that by the close of another year the work will have assumed a more definite and satisfactory form.

## ST. LOUIS—MISSION OF THE GOOD SHEPHERD.

Rev. EDWIN WICKENS, *Missionary*.  
 JOHN A. HARRISON, *Warden*. C. W. HOELZLE, *Clerk*.  
 EDWIN GOULD, *Treas.*

This is our first report to Convention. The mission is in a formative state. A good work is being carried on slowly, but surely. All efforts are now being made to build a modest chapel, not to exceed \$2,500 in cost. Our financial condition is good, and we are out of debt.

## SHELBINA—EMMANUEL CHURCH.

Rev. G. P. COMINGS, *Missionary*.

Since the last Convention, I have held service once a month at Shelbina, up to January. Since then I have not been there.

APPENDIX (C.)

Report of Unorganized Missions.

IRONTON—ST. PAUL'S MISSION.

Rev. O. H. STAPLES, *Missionary.*

KINGSTON FURNACE MISSION.

Rev. O. H. STAPLES, *Missionary.*

LEE'S SUMMIT MISSION.

Rev. A. BATTE, *Missionary.*

A. HAMILTON, *Warden and Treas.*

LIBERTY MISSION.

Rev. A. BATTE, *Missionary.*

Col. L. W. BURRIS, *Warden.*

Mrs. C. E. BURRIS, *Treas.*

PARKVILLE MISSION.

J. B. HALSEY, *Warden.*

CHAS. W. GOODYEAR, *Treas.*

UTICA—TRINITY CHURCH.

Rev. FRANCIS MOORE, *Missionary.*

We have nearly completed our church. We hold services in it on the afternoon of every other Sunday. Congregations very good. Interest in the Church increasing. The church, which is now approaching completion, cannot be put up for less than \$2,500. Has cost great sacrifices and much work on the part of the few Churchmen here.



APPENDIX (D.)

Personal Reports.

FROM REV. E. C. HUTCHINSON, D.D.

In compliance with the requisition—Title 1, Canon 15, Sec. 1—E. C. Hutchinson respectfully reports to the Bishop of the Diocese of Missouri, as follows:

Since the Diocesan Convention in May last he has been called to baptize one infant; to bury four persons; to minister the Holy Communion twice, and assist several times in its administration; and to visit in sickness some of his old friends and parishioners, who have earnestly requested such attentions. St. Louis, April 29, 1872.

FROM REV. W. O. JARVIS.

In accordance with the Canon I hereby report: That I resigned the Rectorship of Mount Calvary Church, St. Louis, last November. but by request of the Vestry continued my services in the parish until January. My official acts there since the last Convention are recorded in the Parish Register, and will be reported to you by my successor. Since the first of last January I have assisted on six occasions of public service in St. Louis, but have spent most of my time in the Diocese of Western New York and of Albany. In the Diocese of Western New York, I have officiated as principal or as assistant in public Sunday services at St. John's and St. Paul's, Buffalo, at St. James', Batavia, at ——— Church, Fredonia, and at the Cary school. I have also officiated at two funerals and one marriage in Batavia. In the Diocese of Albany, I have taken the Sunday duties, sometimes wholly and sometimes in part, at Trinity Church, Rensselaerville, where I have spent much of my time since I left St. Louis. I have also attended one funeral in this parish, and have frequently taken the Rector's place in a Bible Class Lecture, on Friday evenings. No Sunday has passed since I left Missouri without some call for my services, and I have in every case been able to do all that was asked of me. I am now waiting the time when I may resume my duties as Rector of a parish. Rensselaerville, N. Y., May 7, 1872.

FROM REV. P. A. JOHNSON.

I have kept no special record of services I have performed, and can therefore give no stated report. I have made it my study and effort to try to be useful, and to do any good in my power. I have visited Schell, on the railroad, on different Sundays, and always had good congregations, and the desire was expressed by the people to come when I could. I used the Mission Service. I have visited different school houses through the country on Sundays, assisting Sunday Schools and disposing of books and papers. I have held service and preached often to congregations where much interest seemed to be felt, and the people have expressed their gratitude. I often wish I could attend to such work more regularly. I make it part of my duty to distribute papers on subscription. I circulate about 100 monthly.

FROM REV. R. J. SWANCOAT.

Since my arrival within the Diocese of Missouri on the 28th of July, 1871, in addition to my duties as Principal and Chaplain of the "Jefferson City Female Seminary,"

Booth  
Cartl  
Chill  
Clark  
Colu  
DeSo  
Faye  
Hant  
Inde  
Jelle  
Kans  
" "  
Kirke  
Lexin  
Louis  
Maco  
M-xi  
Monr  
Neva  
New  
Palmy  
Pleas  
Prairi  
Sedal  
St. Ch  
St. Jo  
St. Lo  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
" "  
Spring  
Warre  
Waver  
Westo  
Camer  
Glasgo  
Hamilt  
Harris  
Ironton  
Kingst  
Kirksv  
Lee's S  
Liberty  
Moberl  
Parkvi  
Shelbin  
St. Lou  
Utica  
Not oth  
T

APPENDIX (E.)

(Bet. 80 & 81.)

SUMMARY OF PAROCHIAL AND MISSION REPORTS.

PARISHES.	BAPTISMS		Confirmations.	Communicants.	Individuals.	Marriages.	Burials.	SUNDAY SCHOOL.		Convention Assess-ment.	Domestic Missions.	Foreign Missions.	Diocesan Missions.	Permanent Episcopal Fund.	Fund for Superannu-ated Clergy.	Salary.	Parochial Purposes exclusive of Salary.	Communion Alms for the Poor.	Orphan's Home.	St. Luke's Hospital.	Sunday School.	Theolog. Education Fund.	Miscellaneous.	
	Infants.	Adults.						Teachers.	Scholars.															
Boonville.....	7	5	16	87	200	5	7	7	74	\$22 50			\$17 50	\$4 50	\$5 00	\$750 00	\$520 31	\$47 20			\$48 00	\$4 00		
Carthage.....	4	8		38	141		4	6	45				5 30			500 00	65 13							
Chillicothe.....	8	2	4	35	120		2	4	27	78 00	8 75	2 30	28 00			300 00	261 00							
Clarksville.....	2		1	19	57	2		5	20	24 00			10 50	2 95	8 00	200 00	110 95					3 65		
Columbia.....					90																			
DeSoto.....	9	1	5	27	50		2	12	94	12 00			6 80				808 75				110 00		8 00	
Fayette.....	3	3	3	25	31			3	17	60 00	7 00	1 85	5 25		9 00	450 00	1,521 69				7 00	2 00	3 45	
Hannibal.....	7	1	11	136	250	2	5	11	75	120 00			46 50	28 85	14 10	1,500 00	1,156 90	29 50			23 55	8 85	795 00	
Independence.....					10																			
Jefferson City.....	7	7	14	49	150	4	4	12	65	72 00			22 40			600 00	800 00	9 50					10 00	
Kansas City.....	19	1	6	150	320	10	11	10	100														312 08	
" ".....	2			44	150	2	5	6	35	240 00						1,180 20	331 78	81 95					12 45	
" ".....	17	4	10	130	283	8	7	11	90	216 00	66 26	40 00	629 50	37 00	68 50	1,200 00	67 20		25 00	50 00	32 10		776 42	
Kirkwood.....	18	4	9	101	125	5	9	7	50	60 00	26 50	14 00	37 30		12 30	500 00	46 20	76 56			42 50	1 25	734 45	
Lexington.....			1	23	61			4	20							200 00	452 30						25 55	
Louisiana.....	4	7	20	42	96	1	1	8	45	36 00	5 00	3 00	11 05	8 60		600 00	883 86	10 00			28 00	5 15	27 70	
Macon City.....	2	1	5	40	64	2	2	4	15	48 00			6 20	1 35		600 00	277 95						28 40	
Mexico.....	7	6	5	75	123	7	2	7	55	48 00	16 55	3 00	62 59	14 85	17 80	658 00	350 10				31 30	17 05	47 10	
Monroe.....	7	1	5	26	100	1	2	5	40	40 00	4 00	1 00	12 45	1 50	1 50	700 00	200 00	138 00			10 00	2 00	5 50	
Nevada City.....	6	3	6	19	52	2	3	3	15							93 25	1,500 00	6 95						
New Florence.....	1			41	80	3	4	26	36 00						4 10	8 00	400 00	117 35					9 00	7 70
Palmyra.....	5	5	1	33	75	1	2	6	30	60 00	8 75		19 30		3 00	450 00	126 45	30 60			75 00	4 80	8 75	
Pleasant Hill.....	8	2	3	28	82	1	1	No	S. S. 40	48 00	10 85				2 05	12 00	570 00	228 93					5 00	
Prairieville.....	20	4	10	66	176	6	6	6	40				12 45		4 80	1,000 00	200 00							
Sedalia.....	12	2		39	144	2	5	9	56	24 00	15 64		19 17	3 65	3 35	424 00	2,792 70	24 65			26 00	3 50		
St. Charles.....	30	3	22	190	181	9	17	16	186	3 00			30 25	7 65	10 05	2,500 00	553 46	1 089			130 00	6 50	101 50	
St. Joseph.....	31	7	24	426	950	18	15	32	213	600 00	349 70	203 55	1,206 61	62 00	81 00	5,000 00	26,610 13	530 40	1012 30	659 50	107 00	41 00	1,510 70	
St. Louis.....	45	10	27	176	625	15	32	36	300	148 00			5 00	5 00	5 00	1,200 00	660 40	64 00			420 00	5 00		
" ".....	36	3	19	190	440	7	16	22	225	360 00	14 75	14 75			32 25	44 35	3,125 32	137 05			87 50	42 15	244 10	
" ".....				30	75		3	14	107															
" ".....	28	3	14	200	945	1	6	34	280	432 00			201 60	69 40	21 45	3,600 00	4,125 25	568 97	30 00	819 70	252 10	124 44	3,862 48	
" ".....	38	14	29	325	725	20	21	25	193	432 00	36 85		284 50	24 00	49 25	3,600 00	1,389 05	170 75	250 00	200 00	287 00	84 50	2,894 88	
" ".....	39	6	22	242	425	15	13	20	200	360 00	112 63		151 93		35 50	3,556 00	2,880 00	349 75	228 15	220 50	250 95	14 00	123 67	
" ".....	4	6		54	108	5	6	9	110		5 80	2 50	11 55	4 05		780 00	763 00							
" ".....	5	1		32	132	1	3	10	60	130 00	20 00					1,000 00								
" ".....	34	10	12	24	78	3	2	10	66	40 00										50 00				105 00
" ".....	4		2	24	70	2	2	6	50	12 00							254 80							
" ".....	2	2				2	4																	
" ".....	17	7	18	79	225	2	3	8	40	36 00			22 51	3 55	3 25	600 00	1,810 00						3 00	442 25
Springfield.....	2			23	44	1		3	22	16 95			8 50			300 00	68 60				13 85			197 50
Warrensburg.....		6		23	50	2	3			19 00	5 00	5 00	19 25		2 00	200 00								
Waverly.....		3	3	23	66	2		9	65				4 20			150 00	5 90	5 20			18 85			2 75
Weston.....																								
MISSIONS.																								
Cameron.....				15	21			2	12				4 50		7 85	75 00								
Glasgow.....				13	25	1										300 00						6 00		
Hamilton.....	6	3	3	16	35			5	28							150 00								
Harrisonville.....	7		2	10	35								5 00			130 00	15 00							
Ironton.....	2			14	35			6	40				7 10				75 00				50 00			
Kingston Furnaces.....	2		4	10	18								9 90											
Kirksville.....	1	3	2	10	20			4	20							73 00	182 70							
Lee's Summit.....	4			10	26								8 75			100 00	24 00							
Liberty.....	5	1	2	12	32		1	1	6				4 60			50 00	15 75							
Moberly.....	2	5	5	18												96 00								
Parkville.....				6	11			7	68				2 55			50 00	17 50							
Shelbina.....	1			8	15																			
St. Louis.....	1	19	4	18	72			9	115								326 32							35 85
Utica.....			2	11	20			6	30															
Not otherwise reported.....	25	7		198	198	1	1																	
Total.....	542	182	371	3,706	8,732	163	227	444	3,470	\$4,130.45	\$718.98	\$299.65	\$2,940.56	\$22 50	\$429.05	\$39,985.45	\$25,654.53	\$2473.06	\$1545.45	\$1999.70	\$2034.60	\$420.94	\$12,323.23	

a Church School for girls and young ladies, I have assisted the Rector of the parish in morning and evening prayer 74 times, and administration of Holy Communion 7 times; preached, by his invitation, 17 times; in the Missouri Penitentiary, 4 times; in Christ Church, St. Louis, once, and in St. Luke's, Kansas City, once; solemnized 1 marriage; officiated at 1 burial service and at 1 baptism, and, with the exception of the marriage fee, all the work I have done has been without compensation.

On the 19th of September last, this school opened with 15 pupils, and by subsequent additions it now numbers 42, divided as to their religious preferences as follows, viz: Episcopalians, 27; Presbyterians, 8; Methodists, 4; Baptists, 3; Roman Catholic, 1, and Jewish, 1.

Two of our assistant teachers have been baptized since their connection with the institution, and, with one of our pupils, were confirmed during the Bishop's last visitation here.

We open and close our daily sessions with a service selected from the Prayer Book, entitled "A Liturgy for Church Schools," approved by Bishop Potter, of New York, and was also highly commended by Bishop Robertson, on his recent visit.

For further details concerning the Seminary, I beg leave to refer to the report of the Board of Visitors.

Jefferson City, Mo., May 20th, 1872.

P. S.—In future this Institution will be known as "Lindell Hall."

---

FROM REV. G. P. COMINGS.

I would report in regard to the Educational Institutions under my charge: Monroe Institute, for young ladies, at Monroe, Missouri—No. of pupils the present session, 44; No. of teachers, 2 Monroe Seminary, for boys, at Monroe, Missouri—No. of pupils, about 30; No. teachers, 1.

---

FROM THE REV. W. H. D. HATTON.

During the Conventional year in this Diocese I have officiated occasionally at Warrensburg, Missouri.

Warrensburg, May 22, A. D. 1872.

---

FROM THE REV. R. C. WALL.

During the year A. D. 1871, I have performed the duties of the Church service twice; I have also had two baptisms.

---

FROM THE REV. L. N. FREEMAN.

I am not settled in any parish, but have filled vacant pulpits in this city, Chicago, and elsewhere, by the invitations of the Wardens of the parishes, eight times, and administered the Holy Communion once, and the sacrament of baptism once, by myself, and assisted other clergymen in administering of the Holy Eucharist, and reading of prayers, a number of times. I wish to obtain charge of a parish, and be constantly engaged in ministerial work.

Chicago, Ills., May, 1872.

---

FROM THE REV. ED. F. BERKLEY, D. D.

From the date of the last Convention, in May, 1871, to the 6th of November of the same year, I continued to hold the Rectorship of St. George's Church, my resignation taking effect on the latter day.

The parish register, between those dates, will show the following acts, viz.:

Baptisms, 17; confirmed in private, 1; marriages, 10; funerals, 12; communion offerings, \$105.08.

Since my resignation of St. George's Church, I have officiated in reading and preaching whenever and wherever my services have been required, and have performed the following acts, viz.: Baptisms, children 7, adults 1; marriages, 4; funerals, 3.

## APPENDIX, No. 1.

## Report of Standing Committee of the Diocese of Missouri,

FROM MAY, 1871, TO MAY, 1872.

The committee was organized June 8, 1871, by the election of Rev. Montgomery Schuyler, D.D., as President, and Mr. Harry I. Bodley as Secretary.

June 23, 1871.—Mr. Frank B. Gilbert was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders.

The committee then acted as council of advice to the Bishop.

Sept. 7.—Mr. Frank B. Gilbert was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders with literary qualification.

An appropriation of three dollars for each minister in the Diocese was made to pay the assessment for the expenses of the General Convention.

Messrs. William F. Ferguson, Henry W. Hough and Josiah Hunt were elected Delegates to the General Convention in place of Messrs. Gill, Wm. Douglas and Bent, who were unable to attend.

The committee then acted as council of advice to the Bishop.

Sept. 19.—Mr. S. E. Comings, of St. Jude's Church, Monroe City, was elected a Delegate to the General Convention in place of Josiah Hunt, Esq., declined.

Mr. Louis Sandford Schuyler was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders with literary qualification.

Sept. 25.—Mr. Timothy O'Connell was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders with literary qualification.

Nov. 23.—Professor J. F. Hamilton was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders with literary qualification.

Dec. 4.—Mr. Roswell E. Huntington was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders.

The committee gave their canonical consent to the consecration of Rev. M. A. DeWolfe Howe as Bishop of Central Pennsylvania.

Jan. 13, 1872.—Mr. William N. Webbe was recommended for Deacon's Orders.

Feb. 2.—Rev. Robert A. Holland (Deacon,) was recommended for Priest's Orders.

Mr. Joseph G. Lawrance was recommended as a candidate for Holy Orders.

Feb. 16.—Committee met as council of advice to the Bishop.

Feb. 17.—Committee again met as council of advice to the Bishop.

Feb. 26.—Committee again met as council of advice to the Bishop.

April 6.—Mr. John Norton Chesnutt was recommended as a candidate for Deacon's Orders.

April 15.—Committee met as council of advice to the Bishop.

May 18.—Mr. Timothy O'Connell was recommended as a candidate for Deacon's Orders.

H. I. BODLEY, *Secretary.*

APPENDIX, *No. 2.*


---

## Report of Registrar.

---

I beg leave to submit my report as Registrar of the Diocese. There is but little to report; no works of any great importance have come to my hands; the accumulations have been mostly Journals received by the Secretary for the past two years. I have received from the Rev. H. C. Duncan of New Orleans, in exchange for Journals of this Diocese, a number of the Journals of Louisiana. I have also received Journals from Mr. W. Cornwall of Kentucky in exchange. I am also indebted to Dr. Easter and Mr. M. W. Alexander for Journals, &c. I must again express my thanks to the Rt. Rev. the Bishop for his continued help and assistance in obtaining valuable matter for the Registrar's office.

Annexed you will find a list of the Journals, &c.

Very respectfully,

WILLIAM F. FERGUSON, *Registrar.*

---

### LIST OF PAMPHLETS AND JOURNALS RECEIVED SINCE MAY, 1871.

- Historical Sketch of Orphanage House, Louisville, Ky.  
 Report of City Mission, Philadelphia.  
 Charge of the Bishop of Delaware, 1871.  
 Constitution and Canons of the Diocese of North Carolina.  
 Convocation, Oregon and Washington Territory.  
 Memorial of Bishop Kemper.  
 Sermon of Bishop Atkinson, 1869.  
 Primary Charge of Bishop Neely, 1871.  
 Convention Sermon, Diocese of Albany, 1870 (2).  
 Journal of the Diocese of Alabama, 1870, '71.  
 " " " Albany, 1870.  
 " " " California, 1871.  
 " " " Central New York, 1870.  
 " " " Connecticut, 1836, '70, '71.  
 " " " Delaware, 1851, '65, '66, '71.  
 " " " Eastern —, 1871.  
 " " " Florida, 1869, '70.  
 " " " Georgia, 1853, '57, '69, '70.  
 " " " Iowa, 1871.  
 " " " Indiana, 1870, '71.  
 " " " Illinois, 1870.  
 " " " Kentucky, 1870 (2), '71 (2).  
 " " " Kansas, 1871.  
 " " " Louisiana, 1847, '54, '55, '56, '57, '58, '59, '60, '62, '66,  
 '69, 70, '71.

Journal of the Diocese of Long Island, 1869, '70, '71.	
“ “ “ Missouri, 1853, '54, '55, '67, '68.	
“ “ “ Massachusetts, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Maine, 1856, '70, '71.	
“ “ “ Michigan, 1870, '1871.	
“ “ “ Maryland, 1870.	
“ “ “ Mississippi, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Minnesota, 1871 (2).	
“ “ “ New Jersey, 1865, '70, '71.	
“ “ “ North Carolina, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ New Hampshire, 1871.	
“ “ “ New York, 1871 (2).	
“ “ “ Nebraska, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Ohio, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Pennsylvania, 1869, '70, '71.	
“ “ “ Pittsburgh, 1871.	
“ “ “ Rhode Island, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ South Carolina, 1870.	
“ “ “ Tennessee, 1869, '70, '71, '72 (2).	
“ “ “ Texas, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Vermont, 1865, '70, '71.	
“ “ “ Virginia, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Western New York, 1870, '71.	
“ “ “ Wisconsin, 1870, '71.	

Proceedings of the University of the South, 1871.

Annual Address of Bishop Potter, 1871.

Sixty-first Annual Report of Swedenborg Society.

---

### APPENDIX, No. 3.

## Treasurer's Annual Report.

Balance, showing Present Condition of Finances.

Ledg. Fol.	Assets.	Liabilities.
8. All Saints' Church, Nevada .....	\$ 75 13	\$
9. St. Paul's Church, South St. Louis .....	96 42	
11. Calvary Church, Columbia .....	24 00	
12. Calvary Church, Sedalia .....	206 30	
13. Christ Church, Boonville .....	122 65	
14. Grace Church, St. Louis .....	36 00	
18. St. Paul's Church, Brunswick .....	24 72	
20. St. John's Church, Prairieville .....	18 00	

TREASURER'S REPORT.

21. Christ Church, Springfield.....	43 18	
22. St. Mary's Church, Fayette.....	15 00	
23. St. Luke's Church, Kansas City.....	247 90	
24. St. Paul's Church, Palmyra.....	37 33	
25. Christ Church, St. Joseph.....	49 50	
26. Grace Church, Chillicothe.....	56 50	
29. Trinity Church, Independence.....	3 00	
30. Calvary Church, Louisiana.....	53 05	
31. Profit and Loss (losses former years).....	757 86	
33. Emmanuel Church, Shelbina.....	7 20	
36. Christ Church, St. Joseph (Funeral acc't).....	42 00	
38. St. Ann's Church, Brunswick (Funeral acc't).....	6 00	
39. Mt. Calvary Church, St. Louis.....	370 80	
43. Trinity Church, Kirksville.....	11 50	
56. St. Thomas' Church, Waverly.....		60
57. St. Ann's Church, Brunswick.....	3 00	
61. Trinity Church, De Soto.....	6 00	
66. Grace Church, Carthage.....	37 08	
72. Fund for Chicago Sufferers (cash).....	21 00	
77. Christ Church, Warrensburg.....	79 00	
75. Grace Church, Clarksville.....	20	
83. St. John's Church, Weston.....	18 54	
86. Theological Ed. Fund (cash).....	2 00	
93. Fund for Ministers' Trav. Expenses (cash).....	91 35	
96. Permanent Fund for Support Epis.....		2,623 40
99. Fund for General Purposes (cash).....		226 62
100. Church Holy Innocents', St. Louis Co.....	41 20	
101. St. Paul's Church, Kansas City.....	247 20	
Totals.....	<u>\$2,850 62</u>	<u>\$2,850 62</u>

Fund for Ministers' Expenses to Convention.

1871.			
May 24.	Balance on hand.....	\$ 77 20	
25.	Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	16 00	
	Emmanuel, Laclede.....	10 00	
	Grace, Kirkwood.....	12 00	
	Christ Ch., Springfield.....	4 50	
	Christ Ch., Boonville.....	3 00	
	Trinity, Hamilton.....	1 50	
	St. John's, Weston.....	1 00	
	Trinity, St. Louis.....	6 00	
	Grace, Jefferson City.....	3 25	
	All-Saints', Nevada.....	4 00	
	Grace, St. Louis.....	6 00	
	St. George's, St. Louis.....	25 00	
	Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	1 50	
	Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	10 00	
	Calvary, Columbia.....	8 50	
1872.	Grace, Chillicothe.....	5 70	
May 14.	Mt. Calvary, St. Louis.....	9 35	
15.	St. George's, St. Louis.....	38 35	
20.	St. John's, St. Louis.....	12 00	
21.	Holy Communion.....	20 00	\$ 274 85

Liabilities.  
\$

By Sundry Payments made on order H. I. Bodley.....	\$ 183 50
“ Cash in hands Treasurer.....	91 35
	<u>\$274 85</u>
	<u>\$ 274 85</u>

## Fund for General Purposes.

1871.	DR.	
May 24.	Balance on hand.....	\$ 727 28
	Christ Ch., Springfield.....	31 00
25.	Christ Ch., Warrensburg.....	8 65
	St. Mary's, Fayette.....	25 50
	All-Saints', Nevada.....	2 50
	Christ Ch., Jefferson City.....	10 00
Aug. 3.	St. Jude's, Monroe.....	12 50
	St. Thomas, Waverly.....	7 00
7.	Grace, Kirkwood.....	54 00
15.	St. Mary's, Fayette.....	15 00
17.	Grace, Clarkville.....	12 00
	Church of the Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	90 00
19.	St. James' Macon.....	18 00
	Calvary, Columbia.....	12 00
21.	St. John's, St. Louis.....	108 00
24.	Trinity, Hannibal.....	30 00
	St. Jude's, Monroe.....	11 50
28.	St. George's, St. Louis.....	216 00
Sept. 2.	Christ, Boonville.....	22 50
	Emmanuel, Laclede.....	30 00
6.	Christ Ch., Warrensburg.....	8 30
9.	Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	75 00
12.	St. Paul's, Palmyra.....	16 00
	St. Paul's, Mexico.....	12 00
	Emmanuel, Laclede.....	3 00
16.	Grace, Kirkwood.....	54 00
21.	Grace, St. Louis.....	72 00
	Trinity, De Soto.....	6 00
	Calvary, Columbia.....	12 00
	St. Mary's, Fayette.....	15 00
	Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	183 75
Nov. 7.	Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	90 00
	Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	100 00
14.	Christ Ch., Springfield.....	18 00
22.	St. John's, St. Louis.....	108 00
	Trinity, Hannibal.....	30 00
Dec. 6.	Trinity, Independence.....	9 00
	Grace, Kirkwood.....	54 00
	St. Paul's, Mexico.....	12 00
9.	Grace, Clarksville.....	12 00
	Trinity, St. Charles.....	12 00
14.	Trinity, St. Louis.....	360 00
19.	Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	90 00
	All Saints', Nevada.....	7 00
1872.		
Jan. 9.	St. John's, Prairieville.....	30 00
12.	Grace, Chillicothe.....	40 00



TREASURER'S REPORT.

Jan. 18.	Bills Payable (borrowed money).....	400 00
22.	Bills Payable (borrowed money).....	400 00
27.	St. Mary's Church, Fayette .....	15 00
Feb. 17.	Grace, St. Louis.....	36 00
	Emmanuel, St. Louis Co.....	30 00
22.	Grace, Kirkwood.....	54 00
	Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	75 00
	St. Jude's, Monroe .....	12 00
Mar. 1.	St. James', Macon.....	38 10
5.	St. James', Macon .....	9 00
	Trinity, Hannibal.....	60 00
	St. John's, St. Louis.....	108 00
22.	Emmanuel, St. Louis Co.....	30 00
27.	Trinity, St. Charles.....	12 00
	Emmanuel, LaClede.....	27 00
	Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	132 50
April 3.	Christ Ch., Lexington.....	30 00
	St. Jude's, Monroe .....	12 00
	Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	150 00
13.	St. Thomas, Waverly.....	19 00
	Grace, Jefferson City.....	72 00
18.	Christ Ch., Lexington.....	30 00
24.	Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	75 00
26.	St. George's, St. Louis.....	216 00
May 15.	Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	75 00
	St. John's, St. Louis.....	108 00
	St. Paul's, Mexico.....	24 00
18.	All-Saints', Nevada.....	15 00
21.	St. James', Elleardville.....	12 00
	Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	60 00
	Church of the Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	90 00
	Total.....	<u>\$5,299 08</u>

1872.

CR.

June 3.	By Studley Co., printing.....	\$ 19 50
	" Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	700 00
Aug. 24.	" R. P. Studley Co., printing.....	300 00
28.	" Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	250 00
Sept. 20.	" " ".....	300 00
21.	" R. P. Studley Co., printing.....	171 35
Nov. 2.	" Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	150 00
7.	" " ".....	200 00
Dec. 14.	" " ".....	61 98
	" " ".....	238 02
	" Delegates to General Convention.....	300 00
	" Treasurer General Convention.....	138 00
	" Printing Circulars .....	2 25
1872.		
Jan. 18.	" Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	400 00
22.	" Dis. on Note cashed by Loker Bros.....	7 00
	" Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	450 00
Feb. 22.	" " ".....	95 00
Mar. 25.	" Bills Payable (Note taken up).....	400 00

April 4.	By Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	300 00
26.	“ “ “ .....	400 00
May 15.	“ “ “ .....	229 25
21.	“ Bills Payable (Note taken up).....	400 00
	“ Dis. on same, Per. Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergy.....	13 35
	Total .....	<u>\$5,525 70</u>
	Dr. by Balance overdrawn, and due the Treasurer.....	<u>226 62</u>

## Fund for Chicago Sufferers, &amp;c.

	DR.	CR.
Christ Ch., Parkville.....	\$ 4 40	
Trinity, Hannibal.....	20 30	
Christ Ch., Lexington.....	20 95	
Grace, Kirkwood.....	35 35	
St. Stephen's, Glasgow.....	2 00	
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	3 35	
Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	44 10	
Holy Innocents', St. Louis.....	30 00	
St. Paul's, Kansas City.....	19 50	
St. George's, St. Louis.....	69 35	
St. Jude's, Monroe.....	26 50	
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	26 50	
All-Saints', Nevada.....	4 50	
Grace, Chillicothe.....	4 15	
Trinity, De Soto.....	6 90	
St. James', Macon.....	14 10	
	<u>\$331 95</u>	
By Cash sent Rev. C. Locke, Chicago.....		\$155 50
“ “ “ Rt. Rev. Dr. Armitage, Wisconsin.....		77 70
“ “ “ “ “ “ McCloskey, Michigan.....		77 75
Balance, Cash in hands of Treasurer.....		21 00
	<u>\$331 95</u>	<u>\$331 95</u>

## Theological Education Fund.

	DR.	CR.
All-Saints', Nevada.....	\$ 2 00	
St. Luke's, Kansas City.....	4 25	
Calvary, Kansas City.....	00	
Christ Ch., Lexington.....	1 25	
Trinity, St. Charles.....	3 50	
Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	4 80	
Trinity, Hannibal.....	8 75	
Calvary, Columbia.....	8 00	
St. James', Macon.....	5 15	
Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	42 15	
St. Jude's, Monroe.....	12 40	
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	2 00	
St. John's, St. Louis.....	28 50	

TREASURER'S REPORT.

89

Christ Ch., St. Louis .....	41 15
Grace, Kirkwood.....	32 10
Trinity, St. Louis.....	14 00
St. James', Elleardville.....	2 00
	<u>\$207 00</u>
By Cash paid Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	\$205 00
Balance—Amount on hand.....	2 00
	<u>\$207 00</u> <u>\$207 00</u>

The following balances are over-due from Parishes assessed at last Convention, with principal and interest:

	DR.
All-Saints', Nevada .....	\$ 75 13
St. Paul's, South St. Louis .....	96 42
Calvary, Columbia .....	24 00
Calvary, Sedalia .....	206 30
Christ Ch., Boonville.....	122 65
Grace, St. Louis .....	36 00
St. Paul's, Brunswick.....	24 72
St. John's, Prairieville.....	18 00
Christ Ch., Springfield .....	43 18
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	15 00
St. Luke's, Kansas City.....	247 90
St. Paul's, Palmyra.....	37 33
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	49 50
Grace, Chillicothe.....	56 51
Trinity, Independence.....	3 00
Calvary, Louisiana.....	53 05
Emmanuel, Shelbina.....	7 20
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	42 00
St. Ann's, Brunswick.....	6 00
Mt. Calvary, St. Louis.....	370 80
Trinity, Kirksville.....	11 50
St. Thomas', Waverly.....	Cr. \$ .60
St. Ann's, Brunswick.....	3 00
Trinity, De Soto.....	6 00
Grace, Carthage.....	37 08
Christ Ch., Warrensburg.....	79 00
Grace, Clarksville.....	20
St. John's, Weston.....	18 54
Church Holy Innocents', St. Louis County.....	41 20
St. Paul's, Kansas City.....	247 20
Total.....	<u>\$1,978 41</u>

Your Treasurer sums up his report as follows:

	DR.	CR.
Fund for Chicago sufferers (cash on hand).....	\$ 21 00	
Theological Ed. Fund (cash on hand).....	2 00	
Fund for Ministers' T. Ex. (cash on hand).....	91 35	
Fund for General Purposes (overpaid).....		\$226 62
Balance due Treasurer.....	112 27	

The liabilities of the Diocese have not been promptly met on many occasions during the year, owing to some of the Parishes not paying their quarterly assessments when same fell due.

The following payments, which should have been made in accordance with action of last Convention, page 29, are still unpaid, owing to the delinquency of Parishes reported to this Convention, viz:

To Registrar .....	\$	25 00
“ Tax on Episcopal Residence.....		250 00
“ Purchase of Episcopal Residence.....		200 00
“ Permanent Fund, on account.....		600 00
		<u>\$1,075 00</u>

Respectfully,  
JOSEPH FRANKLIN, *Treasurer.*

Since above report was made out, the following amounts have been paid in:

St. John's, Prairieville.....	\$	18 00
Grace, Clarksville.....		20
All-Saints', Nevada, "Ministers' expenses".....		6 00
Grace, Chillicothe.....		18 00

### Supplemental to Treasurer's Report.

#### RECEIVED DURING SITTING OF CONVENTION.

##### Fund for General Purposes.

Holy Innocents', St. Louis Co.....	\$	41 20
St. Paul's, Kansas City.....		240 00
Christ Ch., Springfield.....		43 18
Grace, St. Louis.....		36 00
St. Paul's, Palmyra.....		37 33
St. Mary's, Fayette.....		15 00
St. Johns', Prairieville.....		18 00
St. Paul's, De Soto.....		6 00
Calvary, Sedalia.....		50 00
Grace, Chillicothe.....		38 00

##### Theological Educational Fund.

Grace, St. Louis.....	\$	5 00
St. John's, Prairieville.....		5 00
Grace, Clarksville.....		3 65
St. Paul's, Palmyra.....		9 00
Christ Ch., Boonville.....		4 00
Christ Ch., Springfield.....		3 00
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....		6 50

##### Fund for Ministers' Expenses.

St. Jude's, Monroe.....	\$	3 25
Christ Ch., Boonville.....		3 35
Grace, Kirkwood.....		18 20

FUND FOR AGED AND INFIRM CLERGYMEN.

91

All-Saints', Nevada.....	6 00
St. Paul's, Kansas City.....	12 45
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	2 00
Grace, Carthage.....	10 40
St. Paul's, De Soto.....	2 05
Grace, Chillicothe.....	5 00
Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	3 75
Christ Ch., Springfield.....	3 25
Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	27 00
Grace Church, Jefferson City.....	3 10

APPENDIX, No. 4.

Treasurer's Report of Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergymen.

The Treasurer begs leave to report that at present date  
the total amount of Fund is—Principal..... \$1,556 72  
Interest..... 135 91 \$1,692 63

This amount is invested as follows :  
Deed of Trust.....\$1,000 00  
Cash on hand..... 692 63 \$1,692 63

The following amounts have been received by the Treasurer since last Con-  
vention:

For interest on investments.....	\$ 123 91
Christ Church, Warrensburg.....	3 00
St. Paul's, South St. Louis.....	1 95
Calvary, Pleasant Hill.....	5 00
St. Thomas', Waverly.....	1 75
St. Mary's Fayette.....	5 00
Christ Ch., St. Louis.....	82 53
St. John's, St. Louis.....	49 25
Grace, Kirkwood.....	23 50
Grace, Kirkwood.....	45 00
Trinity, St. Louis.....	36 50
Trinity, Hannibal.....	14 10
St. Jude's Monroe.....	17 80
St. Mary's, Fayette.....	4 00
St. Stephen's, Glasgow.....	7 85
Holy Communion, St. Louis.....	44 35
St. John's, Prairieville.....	12 00
Grace, Clarksville ..	8 00
St. George's, St. Louis.....	21 45
Calvary, Sedalia.....	4 80

St. James', Macon.....	4	60	
St. Thomas', Waverly.....	2	00	
Christ Ch. Chapel, St. Louis Co.....	2	95	
Christ Ch., St. Joseph.....	10	05	
St. James', Elleardville.....	2	00	
Trinity, St. Charles.....	2	35	
Total.....	\$	535	69
Reported to last Convention.....	1,156	94	\$1,692 62

There is at present about \$600 on hand, for which the Treasurer would like to find a good real estate investment paying 10 per cent. interest.

Respectfully,

JOSEPH FRANKLIN, *Treas'r.*

Since the above report was made out, the following amount has been paid in, viz:

All-Saints', Nevada.....\$1 50

---

### APPENDIX, No. 5.

## Permanent Fund for the Support of the Episcopate

In Acc't with G. H. Loker, *Treas'r.*

1871.	DR.	
Nov. 6.	To Taxes Bishop's Residence.....	\$211 96
" 17.	" Examining Deeds Land in St. Clair Co.....	10 00
1872.		
Feb. 6.	" Insurance on Bishop's Residence.....	20 00
March 7.	" Taxes Land St. Clair Co.....	85 00
May 22.	" Balance.....	643 97
	Total.....	\$970 93

1871.	CR.	
May 25.	By Balance.....	\$640 90
	" Trinity Church, Hannibal.....	7 65
	" Grace Church, Clarksville.....	2 95
	" St. John's Church, Prairieville.....	2 05
" 29.	" St. Mary's Church, Fayette.....	2 60
June 9.	" St. Paul's Church, Carondelet.....	4 70
July 3.	" St. George's Church, St. Louis.....	59 30
" 5.	" St. Jude's Parish, Monroe.....	8 00
Oct. 9.	" Grace Church, Kirkwood.....	37 00
" 23.	" Christ Church, Hamilton.....	4 13

1872.		
Jan. 23.	By Calvary Church, Pleasant Hill.....	3 00
Feb. 1.	“ Rt. Rev. C. F. Robertson.....	4 00
“ 9.	“ Church Holy Communion.....	32 25
March 18.	“ Christ Church, Springfield.....	3 55
“	“ Grace Church, Carthage.....	3 50
April 24.	“ Trinity Church, Hannibal.....	28 00
May 4.	“ St. James’ Church, Ellearville.....	3 10
“ 8.	“ St. Paul’s Church, Mexico. ....	1 35
“ 9.	“ Macon Parish.....	6 30
“ 13.	“ St. John’s Church, St. Louis.....	24 00
“ 14.	“ Luray Church.....	10 00
“	“ Monticello Church.....	9 00
“	“ Calvary Church, Louisiana.....	2 10
“ 18.	“ St. Jude’s Church, Monroe.....	14 85
“	“ Trinity Parish, St. Charles.....	2 65
“ 21.	“ Interest on \$500 to May 1st.....	30 00
		\$970 93
May 22.	By Balance.....	\$643 97

Annexed you have the statement of the Permanent Fund of the Episcopate for the year 1872.

The last Convention by resolution directed the Treasurer of the Diocese to pay over to the Treasurer of the Permanent Fund \$2,623.40, which you see has not been done for want of funds, I suppose; and he was also directed to pay over to me \$238.36 for balance due on Episcopal residence, which has not been done for the same reason.

The taxes due on the Episcopal residence I have charged to the Permanent Fund Account. The taxes on the land in St. Clair and Henry counties are still very high, and I would by all means recommend that they be sold, as they will be a continual source of expense to the Fund.

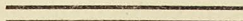
You will also see by my report that several of the Churches, for the years 1871 and 1872, have made no collections for this fund, and I would respectfully call the attention of the Rectors to Canon XVIII. on this subject.

Respectfully,

G. H. LOKER, *Treasurer.*

Since making my account I have received from Grace Church, St. Louis, \$5.00, and the following Churches have reported as having made collections for this fund, viz., Christ Church and St. George’s Church, St. Louis, which I presume will be handed in before the Convention adjourns.

Since the above was written St. Paul’s Church, Carondelet, has paid in \$4.05.



## APPENDIX, No. 6.

## The Bishop in Account with Trust Funds.

## DR.

Mr. G. B. Worthington, Batavia.....	\$ 250 00
Jas. Pott, New York.....	100 00
Mrs. Jas. Duane, for Palmyra.....	500 00
Mr. G. W. Robertson, for Palmyra.....	100 00
D. W. Tomlinson, Batavia, for Palmyra..	50 00
J. H. Robertson, New York, for Palmyra.....	25 00
Geo. H. Gill's Children's Missionary Box, 6 50, 6 49, 6 64, 8 00, 2 50.....	30 39
Rev. J. H. Waterbury's Children's Missionary Box.....	6 00
Christ Ch., St. Louis, Sunday School Easter Offerings, 1869.....	118 00
“ “ “ “ 1870.....	121 05
“ “ “ “ 1871.....	107 15
“ “ “ “ 1872.....	114 42
Keokuk, Iowa, Sunday School, for Canton.....	20 00
St. Peter's Ch., Peekskill, for Carthage Church.....	22 28
Cherry and Lucy Bent's Missionary Box, 15 54, 14 75, 30 18.....	60 47
Amounts received from sundry persons for needy Clergymen.....	35 00
“ “ “ general purposes.....	18 55
John D. Wolfe, New York, for Churches.....	750 00
Jas. Robertson, Peekskill, for Theological Education Fund.....	400 00
Mrs. Boyle and others, St. Louis, for Clarksville Communion Service....	35 00
C. F. Robertson.....	427 95
Ed. P. Curtis, for Candidate for Orders.....	100 00
Geo. P. Plant, for Diocesan Missions.....	900 00
Grace Ch., Kirkwood, for Theological Education Fund.....	50 00
Sundries, “ “ .....	39 62
Sunday School Missionary Host, for Clergymen coming to Diocese.....	285 00
Sundries, for Good Shepherd Mission.....	77 85
Mrs. Silas Bent.....	20 00
Mrs. Jas. Duane.....	24 00
St. Mark's Ch., Southborough, Mass.....	26 44
Grace Ch., Kirkwood, for Diocesan Missions.....	2 00
Geo. H. Gill, for general purposes .....	50 00
Interest on investments.....	30 00
Per Capt. Silas Bent, for Missionary work.....	80 00
	<u>\$4,975 81</u>
Balance on hand, May 22, 1872.....	<u>\$ 416 42</u>

## CR.

Grace Ch., Canton, Church Lot.....	\$ 70 00
St. Peter's Sunday School, St. Louis.....	25 00



Grace Ch., Clarksville, for building.....	100 00
“ “ for Communion Service.....	35 00
Grace Ch., Carthage, building.....	72 28
St. Paul's Ch., Brunswick, building.....	250 00
St. Paul's Ch., Mexico, “.....	50 00
Rev. Dr. Corbyn, towards purchase St. Paul's, Palmyra.....	675 00
House of Prayer, Salisbury, building.....	10 00
Christ Ch., Springfield, “.....	200 00
Trinity Ch., Kirksville, “.....	185 00
All-Saints' Ch., Nevada City, “.....	125 00
Christ Ch., Warrensburg, “.....	30 00
St. Paul's Ch., Ironton, “.....	100 00
Calvary Ch., Louisiana, “.....	10 00
St. Paul's Ch., De Soto, “.....	50 00
Trinity Ch., Utica, “.....	50 00
Grace Ch., Chillicothe, “.....	25 00
Paid Clergymen, expenses of removal to Diocese.....	403 60
St. Luke's Hospital.....	175 00
Paid to needy Clergymen.....	135 00
Paid to Candidates for Orders.....	125 00
Paid to F. W. Southack, Treasurer Diocesan Missions.....	739 75
St. Paul's College, Palmyra, Sundries.....	7 80
Good Shepherd Mission, St. Louis.....	204 95
Sheltering Arms.....	30 00
Alms to needy persons.....	31 00
Sundries.....	31 01
Seneca Ch., building.....	50 00
LaClede Parsonage.....	10 00
Nashotah House.....	4 00
Invested (May 13, 1872) at 10 per cent. for Theological Education Fund..	600 00
Balance on hand.....	416 42
Total.....	\$4,975 81

---



---

## APPENDIX, No. 7.

### Report of Missionary Board.

---

The Missionary Board respectfully submit their annual report:  
 June 16, 1871—The regular meeting of the Board met this evening at the Episcopal residence.

The Bishop gave notice that the Convention had elected the Rev. G. K. Dunlop, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, and the Rev. Jno. D. Easter, Ph. D., as the Clerical members of the Board, and that the Executive Committee of the Laymen's

Co-operating Missionary Society had elected Messrs. Jno. T. Douglass and M. W. Alexander as the lay members, all of whom were present at this meeting.

The Board was organized by the election of M. W. Alexander as Secretary, and F. W. Southack, Treasurer.

The resignations of the Rev. J. H. Waterman, Missionary at Hamilton, and the Rev. Wm. Charles, Missionary at Springfield, were received and accepted.

The Rev. J. H. Waterman was elected Missionary at Springfield, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$300 per annum.

Application was received from Trenton, pledging the sum of \$100 and traveling expenses of a Missionary.

The sum of \$75 was appropriated to the Rev. Edwin Wickens, Missionary at the Mission of the Good Shepherd, in the southern part of the city.

Sept. 16, 1871—The regular meeting of the Board was held this evening at the Episcopal residence; present, the Bishop, the Rev. G. K. Dunlop, Rev. J. D. Easter, Mr. John T. Douglass, and M. W. Alexander.

A letter from Mrs. A. P. Lockwood was read, proposing to contribute the sum of \$200 per annum for missionary purposes, the fund to be called the "Lockwood Memorial"; the proposition was accepted.

The Rev. Wm. Charles was elected Missionary at Macon and Kirksville, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$300 per annum.

The Rev. Francis Moore was elected Missionary at Hamilton and Cameron.

The Rev. P. A. Johnson was elected Itinerant Missionary on the Missouri, Kansas and Texas Railroad.

The Rev. Jno. S. Siebold was elected Missionary at Carthage, with stipend at the rate of \$500 per annum for balance of current year.

January 4, 1872—The Board met this day at the rooms of the Brotherhood. Present—The Bishop, Rev. G. K. Dunlop, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, and Messrs. J. T. Douglass and M. W. Alexander.

A letter from the Rev. T. J. Taylor, Missionary at Sedalia, resigning his parish and missionary work from the 15th day of October, 1871, was read and accepted.

The Rev. S. C. Thrall, D.D., was elected Missionary at Sedalia and parts adjacent, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$500 per annum for one month from Dec. 1st, 1871, to January, 1872. The Rev. E. S. Peake's stipend was reduced to the rate of \$50 per annum from Oct. 1, 1871, he having been placed upon the list of stipendiaries of the Domestic Committee of New York.

The following named clergymen were elected Missionaries for the current year and stipends voted to them as follows:

Rev. A. Batte.....	{ Kansas City, Liberty, Parkville, } Weston and Lee's Summit	\$300 per annum.
" O. Bulkley.....	Jefferson City.....	100 "
" Wm. Charles.....	Macon and Kirksville.....	300 "
" J. W. Dunn.....	Lexington.....	50 "
" C. P. Jennings....	Clarksville and Prairieville.....	300 "
" S. C. Thrall, D.D.	Sedalia and Clinton.....	150 "
" E. Peake.....	Nevada.....	50 "
" Geo. S. Ward.....	Boonville.....	200 for 5 mos.
" M. S. Woodruff....	South St. Louis.....	200 per annum.
" Jno. S. Siebold....	Carthage, Pierce City and Neosho... ..	100 "
" O. H. Staples.....	Iron Mountain Railroad.....	150 "

On motion, the Rev. Geo. S. Ward was voted a stipend at the rate \$200 per annum, from June 1 to Dec. 31, 1871.

The Bishop gave notice that the Domestic Committee of New York had appropriated the sum of \$2,250 to the Diocese of Missouri, and that he would name the following clergymen as stipendiaries to that committee:

Rev. S. C. Thrall, D.D., for the sum of .....	\$250	per annum.
“ Francis Moore, “ “ .....	250	“
“ A. Batte, “ “ .....	250	“
“ John S. Siebold, “ “ .....	250	“
“ J. H. Waterman, “ “ .....	250	“
“ E. S. Peake, “ “ .....	250	“
“ T. J. Hendley, “ “ .....	250	“
“ O. H. Staples, “ “ .....	250	“
“ J. W. Dunn, “ “ .....	150	“
“ O. Bulkley, “ “ .....	100	“

Applications were received from the following places, pledging the sums attached to their names :

Carthage	pledges the sum of.....	\$500	per annum.
Glasgow	“ “ .....	300	“
Harrisonville	“ “ .....	138	“
Lexington	“ “ .....	500	“
Fayette	“ “ .....	450	“
Marshfield	“ “ .....	400	“
Nevada	“ “ .....	700	“
Clarksville	“ “ .....	200	“
Jefferson City	“ “ .....	600	“

February 23—The Board met this day at the Church Book Store. Present: The Bishop, the Rev. G. K. Dunlop, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, and Messrs. Douglass and Alexander. Applications and pledges from the following places were received :

Moberly	pledges the sum of .....	\$ 96	per annum.
Louisiana	“ “ .....	200	“
Mexico	“ “ .....	600	“
Hamilton	“ “ .....	150	“
Ironton	“ “ .....	75	“
Kingston Furnace	pledges the sum of.....	20	& offerings.
Pleasant Hill	“ “ .....	450	per annum.
Springfield	“ “ .....	600	“

The Rev. Wm. N. Webbe was elected Missionary at Mexico and Louisiana, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$300 per annum from January 1st, 1872.

Rev. Francis Moore was elected Missionary at Chillicothe, Utica, Cameron, Trenton, Wheeling and Hamilton, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$100 per annum.

Rev. F. B. Scheetz was elected Missionary at Moberly, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$96 per annum.

The Rev. J. H. Waterman, Missionary at Springfield, was voted a stipend at the rate of \$150 per annum, from January 1st, 1872.

The Bishop gave notice that he had appointed the Rev. S. C. Thrall, D.D., Corresponding Member from the Sedalia District.

March 23—The Board met this day at the Episcopal Residence. Present: The Bishop, Rev. Jno. D. Easter, Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, and Messrs. Douglass and Alexander.

The Rev. D'Estaing Jennings was elected Missionary at Pleasant Hill and Harrisonville, and a stipend voted to him at the rate of \$250 per annum, from January 1st, 1872.

An additional stipend was voted to the Rev. J. S. Siebold of \$37.50 for services performed by him.

The Bishop notified the Board that Rev. Mr. Siebold's health was such that he would be compelled to resign his station at the end of the quarter.

An appropriation of \$50 per quarter each was voted to Rev. E. Wickens, Mis-

sionary to the Mission of the Good Shepherd, and to Rev. J. D. Easter, St. Paul's Mission, St. Louis.

May 17—An informal meeting was held this day at the Church Book Store. Present: Rev. J. P. T. Ingraham, and Messrs. G. K. Dunlop and M. W. Alexander.

The Rev. S. C. Thrall, D.D., was voted an appropriation of \$33.33, for services and railroad fare to the Clinton Mission.

The Secretary submitted the annual report to the Board, which was, upon motion, adopted.

M. W. ALEXANDER, *Secretary*.

---



---

APPENDIX, *No 8.*

SIXTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

OF THE

Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society of Missouri.

---

In presenting their report of the operations of this Society for the past fiscal year, the Executive Committee are gratified to state that the total receipts into the treasury have slightly increased over the amount of the year previous; while in some of the parishes there has been a falling off, yet in others, and especially is this the case with those of the country, a slight increase is shown. The country parishes have done better this year than the city. The percentage of *increase* from the parishes in the country is 20 per cent., while that of the city and county scarcely exceeds 3½ per cent.

This percentage of increase from the parishes and mission stations in the country is quite encouraging, and an evidence of greater zeal among the people in this good cause. The committee earnestly hope that this zeal will be kept up, and the returns of another year show much greater results.

They regret to say that among some of our city parishes the same evidence of interest does not appear; in some there have been changes made in the method of collecting dues from the members which have not worked to advantage, while in others the change has been beneficial. They would earnestly urge upon the members of our city parishes the great importance of increasing their membership. From time to time there will be a falling off, owing to removals and deaths, and unless the membership is kept up and increased every year, the receipts of the Society will necessarily decline. To avoid this result, some efficient plan of operations should be devised by which the dues from the members shall regularly flow into the treasury, so that at the beginning of each *quarter-day* the *treasury* of the *Parent Society* may be supplied with funds suffi-

cient to meet the stipends due the Missionaries, and no delay be made in their payment. The committee respectfully request the treasurers of the auxiliary societies and parishes (where no auxiliary has been organized) to make their remittances as near each quarter-day as possible. The increase of auxiliary societies has been very slow, only one having been organized during the past year, that of St. Luke's Parish, Kansas City.

In the larger parishes of the country we respectfully urge upon the laity the importance of organizing an auxiliary society as soon as they are able to do so. We do not want to depend entirely upon their quarterly collections, which, in some parishes, is quite too small, but by an efficient organized society we believe they will be able to increase their receipts and infuse more zeal among the members of their respective parishes in behalf of the good cause.

We regret to know that there exists in some of our city parishes a great misapprehension in reference to the objects of the Society. Some do not know even of its existence, while others suppose that it is a branch of the *General Missionary Society* in New York, and in speaking of our *Diocesan Missions* are too apt to confound it with the *Domestic Board of Missions*, believing that the terms *Domestic* and *Diocesan* are synonymous. We wish to correct this mistake, if possible, and for the information of those who have been unfortunately led into this error, and for those who are in ignorance of our existence, we will say that our Society is purely a *Home Institution*, organized for the purpose of raising funds to pay for the support of missionaries in Missouri under the charge of the *Bishop and Board of Missions*.

This Society endeavors to have established in every organized Parish an auxiliary society, and through these channels the funds are raised and remitted to the treasurer of the Parent Society; the stipends of the Missionaries are paid by order of the *Board of Missions*, and no moneys are expended for any other purpose except for incidental expenses.

We hope that this explanation will be sufficient to show that our Society is one which commends itself to the attention and support of every Church member in the Diocese, and we earnestly hope that hereafter its funds may be very largely increased, so that the labors of the Bishop in extending the Church throughout this large and growing Diocese may be sustained. The total amount of money received from every source, as appears by the report of the treasurer, is \$3,338.76; adding balance on hand at last annual meeting \$41.14, makes a total of \$3,679.90. The total amount disbursed has been \$3,333.70, leaving a balance in the treasury of \$346.20 towards paying the quarterly stipends *due 1st July next*.

The total *increase* of the receipts over those of last year amounts to \$271.49, equal to 10 per cent.

The attention of the parishes and mission stations is especially called to the eighteenth canon passed by the Convention of last year, and which is as follows:

“Quarterly collections shall be made by all the congregations in the Diocese, in behalf of *Diocesan Missions*, who do not contribute through the “*Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society*.”

Thus far the treasurer has received collections made in all the parishes and stations in the Diocese except the following, namely: Calvary Church, Louisiana; St. Paul's, Palmyra; Trinity, Kirksville; St. Ann's, Brunswick; Christ Ch., New Florence; Trinity, Independence; St. James', Elleardville.

The committee would state in regard to the circulation of the mite boxes procured last year, that the number distributed has been very small, say 256,

and from a small portion of these the amount received is \$101.07 up to 1st January last. We earnestly desire that the circulation of these boxes may be increased, and that the clergymen and superintendents of Sunday Schools will do all in their power to promote this object. They can be had *without cost* and *delivered free of charge* by express on application to the secretary.

By a resolution passed at the last annual meeting, the 9th article of the Constitution was amended as follows: "All parishes and mission stations which make quarterly remittances to the treasury of this Society may have the right to send three delegates to the annual meeting."

Trusting that the laity throughout the Diocese will be fully alive to the importance of continued exertions in behalf of the great and good work in which we are engaged, and imploring the blessing of our Heavenly Father on our labors, we now close our report by quoting the language of our worthy Bishop as reported in the January number of the *Church News*:

"We might lift our whole aggressive work during the year to a greater effectiveness, if all in the Diocese would contribute to it according to their ability; the clergy, in seeing to it that their people are well informed, and ask for their subscriptions; the people, in pledging themselves in view of the greatness of the field and of the need, and then paying their pledges promptly when due."

Respectfully submitted by

M. W. ALEXANDER, *President.*

F. W. SOUTHACK, *Secretary.*

F. W. Southack, Treasurer, in Acc't with the Board of Missions.

1871.		
May 23.	To Balance Cash on hand.....	\$ 441 14
1872.	Cash received as follows:	
May 23.	St. Louis, Christ Church.....	\$ 620 50
	“ “ G. P. Plant.....	300 00
	“ St. John's Church.....	284 50
	“ Trinity Church.....	145 30
	“ Church of the Holy Communion.....	276 20
	“ Mt. Calvary Church.....	31 82
	“ St. George's Church.....	168 25
	Kirkwood, Grace Church.....	550 00
	Carondelet, St. Paul's Church.....	17 35
	LaCledé, Emmanuel Church (mites).....	10 00
	<i>In memoriam</i> R. J. Lockwood.....	150 00
	Convention Collection, 1871.....	41 50
	Individual Mite Boxes .....	37 73
	Mrs. Birch, Clinton Co.....	10 00
	Mrs. Rafter, Butler Co.....	2 00
	St. Charles, Trinity Church (mites).....	19 17
	Mexico, St. Paul's Church.....	6 20
	Moberly Mission.....	24 00
	Macon City, St. James' Church.....	14 55
	Monroe City, St. Jude's Church.....	46 64

1872.

May 23.

1872.

May 23.

LAYMEN'S CO-OPERATING MISSIONARY SOCIETY.

Monroe City, St. Jude's Church (mites).....	15 63
Hannibal, Trinity Church.....	46 20
Clarksville, Grace Church.....	10 50
Monticello Mission.....	7 80
Chambersburg Mission.....	2 00
Prairieville, St. John's Church.....	10 85
De Soto, Trinity Church.....	7 51
Kingston Mission.....	9 70
Ironton Mission.....	7 15
Columbia, Calvary Church.....	35 00
Chillicothe, Grace Church.....	29 20
Cameron Mission.....	1 00
Hamilton Mission.....	1 50
Liberty Mission.....	4 60
Plattsburg Mission.....	7 70
Oregon Mission.....	65
Richmond Mission.....	1 00
Weston, St. John's Church.....	3 20
Parkville Mission.....	2 55
Amazonia Mission.....	5 00
Rockport Mission.....	5 50
Glasgow Mission.....	4 50
Fayette, St. Mary's Church.....	5 25
Boonville, Christ Church.....	20 50
Waverly, St. Thomas' Church.....	19 25
Lexington, Christ Church.....	24 80
Kansas City, St. Luke's Church.....	13 41
"    St. Paul's Church.....	12 79
Jefferson City, Grace Church.....	29 35
Sedalia, Calvary Church.....	15 05
Warrensburg, Christ Church.....	10 45
Pleasant Hill, Calvary Church.....	21 00
Harrisonville Mission.....	5 00
Nevada City, All-Saints' Ch.....	12 45
Marshfield Mission.....	2 50
Springfield, Christ Ch.....	22 81
Carthage, Grace Ch.....	5 20
Lee Summit Mission.....	8 75
St. Joseph, Christ Ch.....	29 75
Fines from Executive Committee.....	6 00
	<u>\$3,238 76</u>
1872.	<u>\$3,679 90</u>
May 23. To Balance Cash on hand.....	\$346 20

DISBURSEMENTS.

1872. By amount of stipends paid as follows:	
May 23. Rev. J. S. Seibold, Carthage.....	\$ 163 89
"    J. H. Waterman, Springfield.....	250 00
"    F. Peake, Nevada City.....	151 75
"    J. W. Dunn, Lexington.....	50 00
"    A. Batte, Kansas City.....	300 00

Rev. D. Jennings, Pleasant Hill.....	187 50
“ Geo. H. Ward, Boonville.....	200 00
“ C. J. Hendley, Fayette.....	50 00
“ T. J. Taylor, Sedalia.....	125 00
“ S. C. Thrall, “.....	79 17
“ F. Moore, Chillicothe.....	137 50
“ O. Bulkley, Jefferson City.....	175 00
“ W. Charles, Macon City.....	250 00
“ A. J. Yeater, Prairieville.....	175 00
“ W. N. Webbe, Louisiana.....	75 00
“ C. P. Jennings, Clarksville.....	275 00
“ O. H. Staples, I. M. R.R.....	150 00
“ M. S. Woodruff, Carondelet.....	200 00
“ Edwin Wickens, St. Louis.....	125 00
“ J. D. Easter, St. Paul’s Mission.....	50 00
“ F. B. Scheetz, travelling expenses.....	58 30
“ W. Phillips, “.....	9 50
“ G. A. Davis, “.....	5 50
“ A. Batte, “.....	6 65
Expenses for collecting.....	75 00
Express charges on Mite Boxes.....	1 40
Stationery and Stamps.....	7 54
Balance Cash on hand.....	346 20
	\$3,679 00

F. W. SOUTHACK, *Treas.*

---

## APPENDIX, No. 9.

# St. Luke's Hospital.

### REPORT OF BOARD OF MANAGERS.

This report of the Board of Managers of St. Luke's Hospital which I have the honor to submit embraces a period of nineteen months since the last general meeting, Oct. 18, 1870, during which time the receipts of the Hospital have been \$14,278.47, and the disbursements \$14,470.47; — the latter amount, including \$592.21 of old debts, paid, and \$48.00 lost by one of a collecting committee. The balance between receipts and expenses, therefore, shows a gain of \$448.21 appropriated towards liquidating previous indebtedness.

Our report of October, 1870, showed an indebtedness of \$3213.42, now reduced to \$2,763.48, which we are justified in stating will be further reduced \$1,000 by net proceeds of concert recently given by the ladies of the city parishes for the benefit of the Hospital, which will make the present indebtedness \$1,763.48.



In accordance with a suggestion made at the meeting of your Association in October, 1870, the Board of Managers undertook through committees to raise by subscription the amount of \$2,700, to be paid during each year for the period of five years, the Board having assumed that, with that amount annually pledged, they could gradually reduce the indebtedness reported in 1870 say \$3,213.42, and at the expiration of the term of five years report the Institution to you free of debt.

The detailed report of the Treasurer shows that up to this time we have collected contributions of all kinds to the amount of \$2,533.13 per annum, and though by our own efforts we have thus far fallen short of the expected amount of \$2,700 per annum, yet by the kind efforts and exertions of those ladies who worked so faithfully for the Hospital we can report its debt reduced from \$3213.42 to \$1763.48, being at the rate of \$920 per annum.

During the time included in this report there have been admitted into the Hospital 304 patients, of whom 53 were charity. Out of the whole number, 19 died and 272 were discharged, the number remaining being 13, our report being made up to the 1st inst.

Pursuant to the instructions given at the meeting in 1870, we have had articles of association and incorporation drawn up, but we deferred presenting them to the Court until the Trustees should be elected at the present meeting.

As the lease of the building now in use will not expire for nearly three years, we will only briefly allude to the desirability of having a building in a different location and better suited for the purposes of a hospital. Even on the same space which we now occupy, with a house differently constructed, we could maintain more patients at the same expense as now, and at the same time increase the number of our charities. The subject of a building especially adapted to hospital purposes, and in a neighborhood less objectionable on account of its surroundings, is one which, we think, should claim serious attention, with a view to taking early measures to procure such a building.

The number of visitors to the Hospital has been quite large; during the month of May, 1871, it reached 326.

It gives us pleasure again to allude to the Superintendent of the Hospital, Dr. E. A. Roberts, also to Mrs. Roberts, and to mention their unwearied attention to its interests, and skilful and economical management of its affairs.

We have to return our special thanks to the members of the Board of Lady Visitors and others who have so frequently visited the Hospital, and sympathized with us in our work—not forgetting those who by their disinterested labors so recently put us under such obligations to them, and enabled us to present to you such an improved report of the financial condition of the Institution. We should like to give their names in this report, but we feel assured that they would not desire such notice. May their reward be to find their names recorded in the Book of Life.

We cannot conclude this report without acknowledging the services of the following named gentlemen of the medical profession who have contributed so much to the usefulness of the Hospital: Drs. J. T. Hogden, M. A. Pallen, Louis Bauer, M. M. Pallen, E. S. Lemoine, Thos. Kennard, J. M. Scott, A. Jaminet, J. B. Johnson, T. V. L. Brokaw, J. R. Washington, S. T. Newman, A. Kueckelhan, H. T. Mudd, R. S. Anderson, J. Bryson, G. Englemann, C. Blank, C. E. Michel, J. Green, C. E. Briggs, A. P. Lankford, E. S. Frazer, S. H. Frazer, J. F. Johnson, R. M. Jordan, A. Hammer, J. H. Pottinger, J. S. Moore, S. G. Moses, I. G. W. Steedman.

The services of the first three named have been in constant requisition, and the others, besides the assistance given in sending patients and contributing

means to the support of the Hospital, have always been ready at any time to respond to any call for advice or consultation.

Respectfully submitted on behalf of the Board,

J. W. LUKE, *President.*

ST. LOUIS, May 24, 1872.

Edward P. Curtis in Acc't with St. Luke's Association.

RECEIPTS.		
Balance per report Oct. 1870.....		\$ 172 35
<i>From Donations and Subscriptions:</i>		
In Christ Church Parish.....	\$ 819 00	
St. George's.....	702 85	
Trinity.....	245 50	
St. John's.....	188 50	
Holy Communion.....	105 00	
Grace.....	79 45	
Grace, Kirkwood.....	110 00	
From other sources.....	195 90	
L. D. Dameron (special).....	425 00	\$ 2,871 20
<i>From Collections and Benefits:</i>		
Proceeds of two Old Folks' Concerts, Oct. 25 and 26, 1870.....	\$ 524 45	
Collections in Christ Church.....	193 80	
" in St. George's.....	49 70	
" at Maundy-Thursdays celebration..	130 65	
" at eight Mite Meetings.....	126 45	
" from sundry sources.....	14 82	1,039 87
Receipts from patients.....	10,367 40	
" " bills payable.....	100 00	\$ 14,378 47
		<u>\$ 14,550 82</u>
Balance down.....		\$ 80 35
PAYMENTS.		
For Subsistence.....	\$ 4,810 67	
Rent.....	2,375 00	
Salary of Superintendent.....	1,900 00	
Wages.....	2,100 00	
Fuel, water, and gas.....	783 85	
Medicines.....	503 67	
Repairs and re-furnishing.....	431 78	
Interest, Insurance, and Taxes.....	256 30	
Furniture.....	206 80	
Incidentals.....	462 19	
Total expenditures in acc't Hospital.....		\$ 13,830 26
Debts paid—Russell Coal Co.....	150 00	
E. A. Roberts on acc't.....	442 21	592 21
Profit and Loss—W. J. Wainwright.....		48 00
Total payments.....		<u>\$ 14,470 47</u>
Balance on hand.....		80 35
		<u>\$ 14,550 82</u>
The debts of the Association per Treasurer's Books are as follows:		
Note due June 16, 1872.....		\$ 1,000 00
Note due August 14, 1872.....		600 00
Balance due E. A. Roberts.....		1,304 13
		<u>\$ 2,904 13</u>

## APPENDIX, No. 10.

## Orphan's Home.

## SECRETARY'S REPORT.

The Secretary, in behalf of the Board of Managers, respectfully submits our 29th Annual Report to the Bishop of the Diocese, and the friends of the Institution.

The good providence of God has brought us safely through another year with a realizing sense of our entire dependence on His grace and favor towards us, in putting it into the hearts of the brethren continually to assist us in maintaining our work of charity and love. The fact that this work is a cause appealing most directly to the hearts of all, has been our greatest encouragement, when otherwise we might often have felt despondent about the way and means to meet all the claims so constantly pressing upon us.

There have not been any changes in the management of the Home during the past year. We have the same matron and teacher, and also the same chaplain and physician, continually giving us their faithful services.

Grace Church, as usual, provided for the orphans at Christmas, and the week after that holiday the annual dinner given to the children was participated in, not only by the managers, but also by the Bishop and clergy of the city and their wives, who all shared in the enjoyment of seeing so many happy faces, and partaking of the bountiful provision that had been made for the occasion. We have lost one of the members of our Board, who has been with us for nine years. Great regret has been expressed that many other duties have compelled Mrs. Percival, our treasurer, to withdraw from her place among us, a place that we are quite sure can never be more acceptably filled.

Throughout the year our principal aim has been to increase the fund for the building of our new Orphan's Home. Our subscription papers for this object have been open for the last year. They represent about \$9,000 so far, and we have strong faith that many others, when they see the actual commencement of the building, will come forward and add greatly to this amount.

At the State Fair, last October, the ladies undertook to keep open two refreshment booths through the week, which were liberally supplied by donations from the different churches. It was a work necessitating much labor and fatigue, but the substantial sum of \$2,600 profit was a compensation worth toiling for.

The Rev. R. A. Holland's lecture, that threw into our treasury \$700, is a most charming recollection of the largest sum ever made for us without toil or trouble. It is but seldom that we have the opportunity of receiving such an amount in so very agreeable a manner.

The estimated cost of the new building is \$43,000. Mr. Raeder's plan has been approved by the ladies, and adopted by the Building Committee, who have

this matter in charge. And we take this opportunity of thanking several members of this committee for the interest they have manifested in advancing our wishes as rapidly as possible. The ceremony of breaking ground for the foundation stone will take place on some day next month, that will be appointed by the Bishop.

By carrying out our adopted plan, we shall not only have accommodations for double the number of children that we at present can provide for, but we also intend to consider another provision of our charter, and afford a refuge for aged and destitute women, in a church home where they may peacefully spend the remnant of their days, undisturbed by the weary struggle with poverty, which old age is so unfit to contend with.

In closing this report, we cannot refrain from speaking of a most generous gift that has been lately made to our institution. One of our Church members having had three children removed from his home to the Paradise of God, in loving and tender memory of these little ones, has expressed his wish to provide for three of our orphans, by an annual gift of \$300. This living memorial of care for the desolate, by an earthly parent, of those precious ones safe forever in a Heavenly Father's home, will surely bring more comfort to the bereaved heart than any contemplation of dead marble or painted window ever can afford.

Present number of children, 60. During the year 4 have died. Homes have been provided for 4.

GEORGIANA F. DOUGLASS, *Sec'y.*

Louisa Percival, Treasurer, in Acc't with Orphan's Home

DR.	
To Balance on hand at last annual report.....	\$1823 50
“ sub. and don. from Christ Church Parish .....	978 50
“ “ “ “ “ St. George's “ .....	379 60
“ “ “ “ “ Trinity “ .....	228 15
“ “ “ “ “ St. John's “ .....	203 35
“ “ “ “ “ Grace “ .....	53 00
“ “ “ “ “ Holy Communion “ .....	88 00
“ “ “ “ “ Mount Calvary “ .....	2 00
“ “ “ “ “ Christ Church Chapel .....	24 10
“ “ “ “ “ Grace Church, Kirkwood.....	5 00
“ “ “ “ “ St. James' Church, Elleardsville.....	6 10
“ Sundry donations.....	15 00
“ Rent of dwellings.....	1300 00
“ Interest on loans.....	1500 00
“ Board of half orphans.....	6 00
“ Fines for non-attendance.....	15 75
“ Sale of old articles.....	10 60
“ Charity box, “Planters' House”.....	6 60
	\$6645 25
CR.	
By House expenses.....	\$397 45
“ Salaries.....	953 25
“ Cleaning and repairs.....	212 35
“ Butcher's bills.....	573 40
“ Flour “ .....	542 00
“ Grocer's “ .....	738 58
“ Milk “ .....	327 20

By Dry Goods.....	765 62
“ Drugs.....	52 15
“ Books and Stationery.....	19 00
“ Furniture.....	198 50
“ Water License.....	28 00
“ Undertaker.....	52 00
“ Insurance on Buildings.....	65 50
“ Taxes on Real Estate.....	70 70
“ Mrs. Houghan's Dower.....	220 83
“ Mrs. Robb's.....	90 00
“ Coal.....	139 45
“ Organ, (balance).....	30 40
“ Sundries.....	28 10
“ Cash on hand.....	1140 77
	<u>\$6645 25</u>

ST. LOUIS, Mo., March 27th, 1872.

---

APPENDIX, No. 11.

St. Paul's College.

---

SECRETARY'S REPORT.

The undersigned Secretary and Treasurer of the Board of Trustees of St. Paul's College begs leave to submit his annual report ending 21st instant.

Hereunto annexed you will find my account as Treasurer. The balance at last Convention was \$106.16; the amount received from all sources was \$3,800.81, making a total of \$3,906.97, and leaving a balance in my hands of \$219.65. The expenditures amounted to \$3,687.32. It will be recollected that a large amount had been paid on account of the purchase price of St. Paul's, and that the deed was not made to the trustees until last June, or rather was not delivered or recorded on account of outstanding liens. At that time three notes were given for the amount then remaining due, and included interest up to the date of the notes; two of these notes were for one thousand dollars each, and one was for five hundred and ninety dollars, all of which became due on the first of January last. To meet these payments, notes becoming due a year from last January were discounted, and two thousand dollars was borrowed through the kind agency of Messrs. Seaman & Carter, or rather the notes secured by deed of trust were transferred to the party making the advance; one note for \$590 and interest was paid in full, and all the interest on the other two notes was paid up to the 5th of February. We are to have three years to pay the principal sum of \$2,000, which bears ten per cent. interest payable semi-annually. I have given my notes for the interest becoming due, which are endorsed by Capt. Douglass. The amount yet due on subscription is six hundred and fifty-eight dollars and

thirty-three cents (658.33). Some notes are past due and are paid, but it is believed that they will ultimately be collected.

I beg leave to call the attention of the Board of Trustees and of the Convention for making arrangements to raise the funds necessary to pay off this incumbrance of two thousand dollars at the earliest practicable period.

Owing to the uncertainty which existed last September as to the opening of St. Paul's College, there have been comparatively very few scholars in attendance; but with the improved condition of the affairs of this college, and the very general satisfaction which the Warden, the Rev. Dr. Wainwright, has given, we have every reason to believe that the ensuing year will be prosperous and productive of much good to the Church. This will certainly be the case if the Clergy and Laity will give their influence towards making its merits known.

Accompanying this you will please find a report from the Warden of the College, Dr. J. S. Wainwright.

Very respectfully,

WILLIAM F. FERGUSON, *Secretary.*

---



---

### WARDEN'S REPORT.

*To the Board of Trustees of St. Paul's College.*

GENTLEMEN:—I respectfully submit herewith my first report in the matters of St. Paul's College, together with such remarks and suggestions as may appear to be pertinent to the welfare of that institution.

*Opening.*—According to previous public announcement, the college was opened for the reception of pupils on the 27th day of September last.

*Number of Pupils.*—It must be confessed that at that time the prospects of the institution did not wear a very flattering aspect. The presence of but four boys and no intimation, through application or otherwise, that there would be a greater number, might well tend to dishearten a stranger who had had much larger expectations.

*Increase of Pupils.*—In the course of about three weeks, however, the number of pupils had increased to 22, eight of which were boarders.

*Dismission of Pupils.*—Two of the day scholars, after a week or two of unsuccessful trial, withdrew. Early in the spring another left to resume work upon the farm. Another left about the same time to take charge of a school in a neighboring city. One of the boarding pupils ceased his connection with the college at the end of the first session, it having become apparent to him that his presence was no longer profitable to the institution. A new boarding scholar entered a few weeks before Easter.

*Average Number of Pupils.*—Thus the average attendance throughout the scholastic year has been 17 pupils, eight boarders and nine day scholars. This number has been very punctual, and though most of them were very backward, and possessed of little ambition for study, yet they have struck forward in a very commendable manner, some of them exceedingly well.

*Examining Committee.*—I venture here to suggest the propriety of the appointment of a committee by the Board, to be present at the beginning of the scholastic year, and also at the close of the same, in order that an authoritative pronouncement may be made in reference to the character and progress of the school.

With the exception of the Rev. Dr. Schuyler, no visitation has been made during the year. I sincerely thank that gentleman for his unwearied attention in the school-room for a day and a half. A teacher desires to have known the material upon which he has to work, no less than the manner in which it is wrought.

*Progress of Pupils.*—Though I can confidently assert that, in the several branches pursued in St. Paul's, the pupils have made commendable progress, yet I do not affirm that their progress has been what it might have been, if the number of pupils had been sufficient to warrant the employment of one or two more teachers. Any one who has had experience in the work of imparting knowledge, has learned that a recitation, if the greatest profit is to be derived therefrom, must not be crowded within too narrow limits. One hour is the shortest time which ought to be allowed for that work. With the exception, however, of a class in Virgil and one in German, I have been able to allot no more than half that time, and for some classes even less than that.

It is hardly necessary to remark that a school of one hundred scholars does not necessarily call for a greater number of classes than one of twenty. Though I have but seventeen, and though I have had some experience in the work of classification, yet we have not less than fifteen classes, and nearly as many different studies.

The evil can be met only by an endowment on the college, or by an increased patronage of the school. For it would be ruinous, as well to the college as to the principal of the same, for the latter to allow himself to become embarrassed by debt, though that debt should be incurred for the sole benefit of those who patronise him.

I do not make these statements as apologetic, but rather that you may observe the general principle upon which I conceive it necessary for me to act, in all matters pertaining to my position. It is to be hoped that for the next year the patronage of the school will be such as to enable me to employ all the aid necessary to make the college most efficient possible.

*Prospects.*—So far as the number of day scholars is concerned, I have reason to suppose that there will be considerably more than at present.

In this connection I wish to state that Mr. Louis Schuyler, my assistant, has managed his department with much skill and success. He is a man upon whom I can rely with perfect confidence, and whom, I have the pleasure to say to you, I am to have with me for the next year.

*Discipline.*—In the matter of discipline, I am not unaware that there are various opinions in regard to the kind and manner of its application. In this work, as in all other connected with my position, I have endeavored to keep constantly in view the important fact that it is not intellect alone with which I have to do, but quite as much, if not more, personal character or manhood. Any discipline, as it appears to me, shaped not with a view to this latter purpose, as well as to the former, is quite wrong in principle, and must prove more or less disastrous to the object of it. It is not in accordance with sound and enlightened principles of education, to lower one part of the man while you are endeavoring to elevate another part of him.

In accordance with this view of the object of discipline, it has been my aim to cultivate in my boys a keen sense of personal honor. I have endeavored as much as possible to throw them upon their own responsibility. I have adopted no system of espionage which is directly calculated to manacle that sense of personal freedom and manhood, alone which will render a character open and generous.

It was not and is not to be expected that such system of discipline would be wholly unattended by misplaced confidence, or that all the graces of a full-grown manhood would bloom at once. The tendency of the system is what is to be considered. Rigorous treatment, even to the application of the rod, will often be needed. But this is the exception, and not the rule. Even under aggravated circumstances, deprivation of privilege and additional task operate much better than harsher treatment, and at the same time take nothing from self-respect. Punishment, when inflicted at all, should be inflicted almost solely with a view to the reformation and elevation of the person immediately concerned, and never, perhaps, for the purpose of awakening a sense of personal fear and dread.

*The Farm.*—It is unnecessary for me to state that of the avails of the farm for the last year I received nothing, and, of course, do not hold myself accountable for any of its products. The fences are in poor condition, and were so when the present incumbent arrived upon the place. They have been sufficiently repaired to protect the crops for the present season. But another year they will require some considerable outlay.

The buildings are in very good repair, with the exception of the house adjoining the brick dwelling; that needs shingling.

This year Mr. T. D. Tatlow, a parishioner of St. Paul's, cultivates the farm on shares. Most of the crops are in the ground and bid fair for an abundant harvest in the autumn.

*Slaughter-House.*—I would respectfully call the attention of the Board to the slaughter-house standing about fifty rods from the college buildings. I should hope something might be done in regard to the same in the name of the Board.

I could not be induced to send my child to an institution, however good it might be in itself, where, for a greater or less time, he would be compelled to breathe air rendered pestilential by decaying animal matter. And if we would not send our own children to such an institution, how can we consistently ask others to send their children?

*Circular.*—It would appear expedient, and perhaps necessary, that a circular be drawn up, embodying a more or less complete outline of study to be pursued in regular course at St. Paul's—a statement of the facilities offered, and containing such other matter in relation to the college, as parents having boys to educate would desire to know.

I would ask, therefore, that one or two persons might be appointed by the Board, or by the Bishop, to assist the Warden in drawing up such document.

#### GENERAL REMARKS.

In order to secure the confidence of the public, and attract boys of the higher grades of scholarship to St. Paul's such facilities for education in the different departments of learning must be supplied as the times demand—not the representation of facilities on paper, but facilities *ipso facto*. The time has arrived when that system of education is thought to be best which most directly subserves the purpose of preparing youth for the practical affairs of life. I do not here argue the proposition, I but state a fact. It is not difficult to discern that the tendencies of the age lead out of the beaten track of the classics and to the sciences which are brought into use in all the economies of life. It is an age of invention and progress, and woe betide that institution which does not in a more or less essential manner enter into its spirit. It is, perhaps, well and even necessary to keep before the public mind the idea of what the truest and completest education consists in; nevertheless, the spirit of the age must be caught, and in



laying hold of it is possible to guide it, in part at least, for the good both of the children entrusted to our care, and also for the good of the Church.

Every boy as he grows up and enters upon his work of life, whether as priest or as layman, must necessarily enter more or less directly into transactions purely of a business nature. Parents, therefore, demand that their sons shall know something of the science of book-keeping. It is found that science can do much for the farmer and the mechanic. It is, therefore, asked that in our higher seminaries of learning chemistry and the several departments of natural philosophy receive an adequate share of attention. The principles of anatomy, physiology and botany also are required to be taught. Some degree of knowledge in these several branches, like an acquaintance with reading, writing and spelling, and arithmetic, is expected and even demanded, as well on the score of respectability as on the ground of usefulness. It does not matter what our ideas of a complete education may be, facilities for instruction in these and kindred branches must be supplied in every institution of learning which purposes to claim the patronage of the public.

Now, in order that St. Paul's College may, in a more or less perfect manner, comply with this imperious demand of the age, with the approbation and aid of the Board of Trustees, I hope to be able to assure the public that facilities will be offered in that institution for systematic and thorough instruction in these several departments of learning. What the exact expense in apparatus will be I cannot say. At present I would only remark that, doubtless, from two to three hundred dollars would be required. Unless it should be your desire to do so, I would not ask you to furnish this apparatus out and out. If the plan should appear to you as one calculated greatly to benefit the college, and so necessary, you might, perhaps, be willing to advance me the money, to be returned at such time or times as you might designate.

Though, indeed, I have managed to maintain myself for the past year, and saved something besides, notwithstanding the small number of pupils in the institution, yet I should be hardly warranted at the present time in an attempt to supply from my own pocket the amount of money necessary for carrying my purpose into execution.

In rendering this my first report, as the Warden of St. Paul's College, I desire to thank you for the generous confidence reposed in me by my election to that office. I assure you, gentlemen of the Board of Trustees, that I did not accept the position thus conferred upon me unmindful of the responsibilities incurred thereby. I am well aware that the grand purpose which you have in view in sustaining St. Paul's is to strengthen and extend the Church by an enlodgement of her principles in the minds and hearts of the youth entrusted to its keeping. For what the Church most needs is men trained up from early boyhood in her own institutions, drinking in her doctrines and precepts from day to day, and thus *growing* into her. If the Church has been slow to seize upon any one instrumentality of power and progress, that neglected instrumentality consists in the establishment and vigorous support of institutions of learning like St. Paul's College. Youth is that period of life when are planted those principles which shape the character and in no small manner direct the thoughts of the future man. For the most part even among churchmen in selecting a school in which to educate their sons and daughters, parents are not wont to consider this important fact. They are accustomed to rely more upon direct teaching and logical conviction in after life than upon the silent influences of Church life operating from hour to hour, leaving impressions which are indelible. There is a principle cleaving to Jesuitism, which is not only strictly philosophical, but also of

real psychological significance. It is most often the silent secret influence of things that does the best execution—more this than any noisy flourish of trumpets and loud attempts at direct instruction.

Herein precisely lies the great advantage of Church institutions. Therein a boy is brought into daily contact with the quiet influences of Church life, and drinks in her principles from the very atmosphere which he breathes. One thus growing up into manhood will be slow to lose his early impressions, or cease to carry a Church influence with him whithersoever he goeth.

It is sometimes said, "We do not send our sons to the academy in order that they may learn the doctrines of the Church, or trained in theology, but that they may develop the intellect." This is a narrow view of the subject-matter of education. But let it be so. Yet it is to be remembered that the child *is* being educated otherwise than intellectually let him go where he will. So the only question which the parent has to ask is, What shall be the nature of that education which is necessitated by the very position which the child occupies during the development of the intellect?

Can the parent afford to ignore those silent influences of Church life, of which I have spoken, and which have so much to do in shaping the character? Can he afford to subject him to other influences, whose tendency is to eliminate from the mind the Church idea?

It is not necessary to be bigoted—that is, to think that none but those tinctively churchmen can be sincere. But it *is* a matter of *great* consequence that our children be not left to grow up and go out into the world with warped notions in the matter of faith. We, as churchmen, are not bigoted, but we profess to stand on historical ground, from which we cannot, though we would, betake ourselves. And hence we are bound by the most sacred obligations of parentage to guard our children against everything whose tendency is to carry them from the Church.

The generous support, therefore, of Church institutions of learning ought to be a matter of earnest and deep concern to every one who believes that the Church has any thing in her distinctive. Every clergyman, whose business it is to strengthen and extend her borders—every layman, who in some sense is one of her priests, ought to be zealous in giving his influence directly and indirectly to this great work of education in Church schools.

But it is to be remembered that it is one thing for us to understand the power of Church influence and the necessity of giving our children the benefit of that influence, and quite another to bring the youth of the country under the same. There is no blinking of the fact—Church influence, or no Church influence. Episcopalians, as well as men of other creeds, find themselves disposed to send their sons and their daughters to that seminary or college which is most efficient in the means of education, or where the best facilities are offered for the development of the mind. Hence, if the Church is to succeed in the effectual wielding of this so great instrument of power, she must take care that her schools fall no whit behind those of other Christian bodies in every facility for instruction.

The better and higher advantages which she offers, the greater influence will she exert over the rising generation. Though the Church stands upon the foundation laid for her centuries ago on Zion's hill, and still recognizes that foundation in all its various logical deductions as an essential principle of Church life; yet, as I have already remarked, this is an age of invention and progress, and she must, as she has the ability to do, if she would not lose her hold upon the world, adapt herself to it. In other words, she must transform the inventions—the new ideas of the world into instruments for the Church's progress.

Wm. F. Ferguson, Treasurer, in Account Current with St. Paul's College.

May, 1871.	To Balance.....		\$6	106	16
	To Amount received from Subscriptions.....			1309	16
	To Amount received from Coupons.....			219	00
	To Amount received from Notes Discounted.....			272	65
	To Amount borrowed to pay Dr. Corbyn.....			2000	00
					\$3906 97
May, 1872.	By Cash paid Dr. Corbyn.....	\$110	00		
	By Cash paid M. H. Mallery & Co., advertising.....		7	70	
	By Cash paid McKee & Fishback, advertising.....		12	90	
	By Cash paid Missouri Republican, advertising.....		10	00	
	By Cash paid Church Journal, advertising.....		8	00	
	By Cash paid Check Book.....		1	00	
	By Cash paid E. McCabe, insurance.....		70	00	
	By Cash paid Note due 10th January (borrowed money)...	400	00		
	By Cash paid Dr. Corbyn, school furniture.....	269	00		
	By Cash paid Dr. Corbyn, insurance on College.....		66	00	
	By Cash paid 2 Notes due Dr. Corbyn at Third Nat'l B'k.	1680	05		
	By Cash paid 1 Note due Dr. Corbyn at Prov't Inst.....	1052	67		
	By Balance.....	219	65	3906	97
May, 1872.	To Balance.....				\$219 65

WILLIAM F. FERGUSON, *Treasurer.*

MAY 21st, 1872.

APPENDIX, No. 12.

Report of Committee on Creation of Board of Trusts, &c.

The Committee appointed to consider that portion of the Bishop's Address relating to the creation of a Board of Trustees of Trusts and Funds of the Diocese, would report that in their judgment such a Board is very much needed. It cannot but be hoped that the revenues of the Diocese for Diocesan Missions, Church-building, Educational, and other purposes, will yet be largely increased by legacies, donations of lands and other property; for the reception and due disposition of which a permanent Board should be in existence. The committee would therefore recommend the following :

- (1.) That a Board shall be constituted to be called *the Board of Trustees of Trusts and Funds of the Diocese of Missouri*, consisting of the Bishop, two clergymen, and three laymen, the clergymen and laymen to be elected annually by the Convention, and whose duty it shall be to receive, and duly dispose of, all legacies, donations, &c., to the Diocese.
- (2.) That one presbyter and two laymen of this Board shall be residents of the city of St. Louis, and the others of various other sections of the Diocese.
- (3.) That the Bishop shall have power, if at any time he should deem it necessary, to fill any vacancies which may occur in the Board before the next Convention.

(4). That the Convention recommend the rectors to keep from time to time before the minds of those of their parishioners who may have the means, the importance of the claims of the various agencies of the Diocese on their liberality, and their duty of remembering these agencies in their wills.

All of which is respectfully submitted.

J. G. ARMSTRONG, *Chairman.*

---

APPENDIX, No. 13.

Report of Committee on Missions to the Colored People.

Your Committee to whom was referred the subject of Missions to the Colored People of the Diocese would respectfully report :

1. That they regard this as a work of great interest, and that it is the bounden duty of the Church in the Diocese of Missouri to undertake and carry it forward at the earliest possible day.

2. That they are thoroughly convinced the Liturgical service and modes of instruction of the Protestant Episcopal Church are admirably adapted to the religious culture of the colored population of our country.

3. That they are already of the opinion that it is a duty most binding upon the consciences of all Christian men and women, to provide amply for the religious training and education of this destitute and neglected people in our Diocese.

Your committee would, therefore, earnestly recommend to the several ministers and all churchmen throughout the Diocese, the adoption of such services and measures as may lead to the accomplishment of this desired object.

Your committee would further recommend, that Sunday Schools for the oral and other instruction of colored persons be organized in the various Parishes, and lectures and addresses made by the Rector or Minister, as often as possible.

Your committee would further recommend that, so soon as practicable, the Missionary Board should appoint a colored Missionary as itinerant for the Diocese.

All of which is respectfully submitted.

J. E. JACKSON,  
J. RUNCIE,  
F. B. SCHEETZ,  
H. H. HADRING.

---

APPENDIX, No. 14.

Report of Committee on Free Churches.

The Committee on Free Churches would respectfully report, first, that the resolution under which they have acted is as follows :

“That a committee of three be appointed to sit in the recess between this and the

next Convention, to inquire into the method which experience has suggested as necessary to the success of free churches."

In accordance with this resolution your committee have made inquiries, both by letter and by advertising in Church papers, asking for experience and results in this matter. Very few replies have been received; nevertheless, they have collected some information which is herewith presented. But your committee regard this subject as one deserving of a still more careful and thorough investigation, and one which should be presented in a comparative and statistical form—comparative as to the old system of pew rents, and statistical as to results.

From what your committee have been able to gather, they have found no failure in the free church system, except for one of two causes—one, the want of *system* in offerings; the other, the want of energy in working the system. Where a church has been made free without any *method* as to the gifts of the people, there have been frequent failures, until it is a not uncommon remark that "the free church system is a failure." This has been so, because for a time the plan of offerings without method would work well, being fresh and new; but the novelty being past, the interest and the gifts of the people would fall away, and then a return to the old pew rent system have to be made, or else some *fixed method* of offerings adopted. If under such a settled plan of offerings there was a failure, the cause has generally been the lack of energy to work the system thoroughly. But this cause of failure will apply to the pew rent system, and, indeed, to all kinds of business.

It may be replied, that where there is a system of offerings the church is not *free*. If by "free" is meant without any law or restraint, without any controlling principle other than transient feeling, we acknowledge that a church with any method or system of offerings is not *free*. But, if by freedom is meant liberty on the part of the people to give whatever amount they please, provided they do it *systematically*, then such a church is free. Permit an illustration from Holy Scripture. St. Paul writing to the Corinthians says, "Let every man do according as he is *disposed in his heart* . . . for God loveth a cheerful giver (2 Cor. ix. 6). "Disposed in his heart." Here is liberty. And, yet, the same apostle says to the same church, "Now, concerning the collection for the saints, upon the first day of the week, let every one of you lay by him in store as God hath prospered him." Here is *system*, both as to time and amount. And so with seats. Let the church be open and free to all; but let there be order and courtesy in seating the people. Here are both freedom and system. Your committee, therefore, do not altogether agree in the common opinion that no church is free, except it be where there is no order or system as to either seats or offerings.

With these remarks they beg leave to present the result of their inquiries.

*First.* That some *system* of offerings should be adopted in order to the success of free churches.

*Secondly.* That the system, whatever it may be, should be carefully attended to and worked up—as we would look after and follow up any business of our own in order to success.

The best method that we can recommend, as suggested by experience, is that of voluntary offerings as to amount through the system of envelopes.

This plan is, whenever application is made for a pew or seat, the applicant is requested to name in writing the sum which he is willing to give weekly for the support of the church. A memorandum of the amount is made by the treasurer together with the person's name. A pew or seat is then appointed by, or selected with the approval of, the Committee on Seats. This seat or pew is to be held until the ensuing Easter, unless forfeited by delinquencies. Upon the pew being taken, an envelope with the number of the pew and occupant's name written upon it is given to the person. On the next Sunday said person places the amount promised within the envelope and, leaving it unsealed, puts it upon the offering-plate as it is passed to him, and it goes up with the other offerings and is reverently presented to the priest, who humbly presents and places it upon the holy table as an offering to the Lord.

After the services of the church are over, the treasurer gathers all the envelopes and other offerings that may have been given, and at some proper time and place, takes account of them, checking opposite each person's name, and under the proper date, the amount received. If through absence or sickness, the offering be not received, the space is left blank, to be filled up when the amount is given.

On Saturday night, or Sunday morning, the treasurer takes all these envelopes, and putting each one into some little receptacle made for the purpose in each pew, the occupant finds it ready again for his offering. Thus one envelope for each subscriber will last for months—perhaps a year.

Of course all this involves some care, time and trouble, but no more than the collection of pew rents. While this system is less expensive, it secures regularity; makes the income of the Church an *offering to the Lord*; inculcates the spirit of offering; unites our prayers and oblations; blesses the giver; enables the poor, as well as the rich, to have his seat in the house of God; makes no invidious distinction, for no one knows what his neighbor gives, while it brings an income that can be safely calculated upon for the expenses of the church.

Many churches in this country have adopted this system—differing only in slight details—with great satisfaction.

A letter received by the committee from the Rector of St. John's Church, Franklin, Pa., Diocese of Pittsburgh, says: "We built a *new* stone church about six years ago, and started with rented pews. At the end of the second year the vestry declared the church *free*, and it has continued so since. So far as the vestry was concerned, I think it was done rather as a *financial* measure, than in hearty acceptance of the free church principle. Our expenses are \$3,000 a year, and this we found very hard to raise by pew rents, but we raise it with little difficulty under the new system. This was our plan:

1st. The Rector preached a sermon, strong and decided, upon the *free church system*.

2d. He called a meeting of the vestry to consider the expediency of declaring the church free, having previously conversed with some of the leading members, and enlisted their sympathies.

3d. This meeting declared in favor of the free system, and published a circular to the congregation. *The result.* At once nearly twice as much was subscribed as we had previously realized by pew rents. Many who complained of the *price* of pews, subscribed freely *more* than they had paid. The success was due in part, because it was *not talked over in the congregation previously to being acted upon.*" This church was made entirely free as to sittings, and the Rector says of this: "I do not know of a single instance in which a person's preference for a certain pew has not been respected. Old pew holders sit where they did under the old system. Subscriptions range from fifty cents to five dollars; mostly fifty cents and one dollar for Sunday. The system needs *pushing*. It will not work itself, hence so many failures. To succeed, the Rector must *believe* in the system as right *in principle*; he must teach the people the same. The vestry must be a unit in its favor. The offertory must be kept in its true position, as a *part of worship*. It must be done in the Church's way. The word "collection" must never be used; it gives a wrong impression of the true plan and dignity of this part of our worship.

We have received other communications equally flattering in favor of the envelope system. One of these is from the officiating minister of the *Free Chapel of the Holy Comforter*, in Rahway, New Jersey. Another is from St. James', Milwaukee, where this system has been in operation ten years, and under which, without fairs or festivals, they have erected one of the most beautiful and costly churches in the north-west. St. John's, Jacksonville, Florida, has also met with great success, both in the *free-seat* and offertory system. They are now erecting a new church, the estimated cost of the *nave* of which will be \$25,000. The Church of the Holy Communion, St. Louis, has been "more than successful" under this weekly offertory system. St. John's, St. Louis, in a lately erected church, built at a cost of \$46,000, still holds to this system of weekly offertory adopted three years ago, as the best by which to meet the increased expenses.

Your committee had hoped to secure from nearly all the Free Churches in this country statistical information as to their success or otherwise, and as to the method in use, both as to offerings and seats. Several promises are yet to be fulfilled. We have a goodly number of very interesting instances of success under the free system dating some years back, and before the war, while we have others of very late date from various parts of England. Of those first alluded to, we find seven, which, throwing up their pew-rents on adopting the voluntary system and weekly offertory, added fifty per cent. to their income the first year. And we find this to be the case not only in parishes where there is considerable wealth, but in parishes made up of persons in very moderate circumstances, and of all classes in life. The same experience we gather from abroad.

From a list of more than forty churches, selected from a large number in various parts of England, (we quote from the *Church Herald* of March, 1872) where the experiment of freeing a once pewed church has been tried, every case is marked with financial success; and churches, be it remembered, in small country villages as well as in densely populated cities and manufacturing towns. We quote a few, as far as our limited space will allow:

St. John's, Buxton, under pew rents, £350 per annum. From offertory when the church was free and unappropriated, £505; next year, £708; third year, £820. Dewsbury Parish Church, increase from £300 pew rents to £500 when made free. Ealing, pew rents, £6; free offerings, £30. All-Souls', Halifax,—when that church was about being consecrated, a scale of pew rents was adopted and published, the income of which could only have amounted to £60 per annum, if every seat was let and all rents paid: At the last moment it was resolved to make the church free, and try the offertory for one year. The result was an income of £436, and yet the pew rents had been rated at the very highest amount which it was supposed the congregation could pay. Birkley, Suffolk, under pew rents, £21; when free, first year, £102; second year, exclusive of four Sundays, £92; third year, £145; fourth year, £164; fifth year, £197; sixth year, £239. St. Philip's, Clerkenwell, (the first church in London to adopt the free system) the income from pews amounted to almost nothing. During the year 1871 the offertory produced £411. St. Peter's, Windmill street, London; income from pews, £40. When free it arose at once to £200. St. Jude's, Sheffield, increased from £30 to £252. Taperly Church from £69 to £189. All-Saints' from £74 to £273.

Before closing the list your committee would also refer to the well known example of the *Church of the Holy Communion in New York City*, which is not a very large church, and yet through the weekly, and, we believe, unpledged offertory, and with entirely free seats, has for years defrayed all the expenses of public worship, with usually two or more priests and deacons, with a double daily service, and contributes perhaps more than any congregation of its size to the general purposes of the Church.

As a result of the investigations made, your committee have come then to this conclusion, and which they would respectfully submit and recommend: That the best method to secure success in free churches is,—

*First*, That some system of voluntary weekly offerings, through envelopes or otherwise, should be adopted.

*Secondly*, That these offerings should be made a part of the *Public Worship*.

*Thirdly*, That the system should be carefully worked out in all its details, and that from time to time the congregation should be informed as to its success.

*Fourthly*. That instead of the allotment of pews, that the church be divided up into *sittings*, and that these be appointed to families or individuals according to their numbers, so that there be no waste room.

*Fifthly*. In order to incorporate another element of success, that congregational singing be introduced. That a *good and hearty* choir be the leader. That very few new tunes or chants be adopted; and these widely apart, and such as both the congregation and Sunday School will at once like and *thoroughly learn*.

We believe that experience has taught, that the above suggestions, if heartily carried out, will make free churches successful, both *spiritually* and *financially*. We believe it will be found that **THE SPIRIT OF THE LORD IS UPON THEM**—

Because (1) they “preach the Gospel to the poor.”

Because (2) they are not “partial among themselves.”—Jas. xi. 2.

Because (3) they “make not our Father’s house an house of merchandise.”

Because (4) “upon the first day of the week they lay by in store for God as God hath prospered them.”

Because (5) they “bring an offering and come into His courts.”

Because (6) they care for the stranger, the widow, and the fatherless.

Because (7) they would bring the high and low, the rich and the poor—would bring men from the highways and the hedges to their Father’s house of prayer and feast of love.

Because (8) it is their call and invitation to all without, “Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters. And he that hath no money, come ye, buy and eat. Yea, buy wine and milk without money and without price. The Spirit and the Bride say come, and whosoever will let him take of the water of life freely.”

J. P. T. INGRAHAM,  
WILLIAM O. JARVIS, } *Committee.*  
D. D. VAN ANTWERP, }

---



---

### APPENDIX, No. 15.

---

## Secretary's Report of the S. S. Missionary Host of Mo.

Again are we, by the mercy of our Heavenly Father, permitted to meet on this our third anniversary, and render an account of our stewardship for the past year. Laboring under many difficulties and disadvantages, we are also grateful for many mercies.

The Sunday School Missionary Host of Missouri is now an established institution. Two years of severe trial have only resulted in its settlement on a firm basis, and its mission will only end, we trust, when the Church ceases to exist.

The popularity of the “Host” increases as those connected with the Sunday Schools know more about it. The interest increases as its aims and objects are better understood; and it is extending its influence in the direction originally intended—that is, in those sections of the State remote from this city.

Many are with us heart and soul, and pecuniary difficulties only prevent more material aid; and we are convinced that in course of time we shall embrace in our organization a majority of the attendants of our Sunday Schools in the Diocese. This assertion is based upon actual correspondence.

The *Executive Committee* have not been idle during the past year. Regular meetings have been held, and we are happy to report that the same spirit of brotherly love continues to exist; and we are beginning to accomplish another aim of the Host—that is, in bringing together representatives of the different schools of our Church for mutual conference and consultation on subjects connected with the schools.

The *Secretary* has earnestly endeavored to obtain reports in regard to attendance, wants, suggestions, and other matters of interest to the Sunday School as well as to the Church at large, and has succeeded in regard to the following twenty-eight schools:



Christ Church, St. John's, Trinity, Grace, Holy Communion, Mount Calvary and St. George's; St. Peter's, Advent, St. Paul's, and Good Shepherd Missions; Holy Innocents' of St. Louis County, Emmanuel of Laclede, St. Paul's of Carondelet, Grace of Kirkwood, St. John's of Weston, Trinity of Hannibal, All-Saints' of Nevada, St. Luke's of Kansas City, St. Paul's of Mexico, Christ Church of Warrensburg, Christ Church of St. Joseph, St. Paul's of Ironton, Trinity of St. Charles, St. Mary's of Fayette, Christ Church of Springfield, Christ Church of Lexington, and Christ Church of Boonville.

Showing a total attendance of 3,124, and average attendance of 2,296; and upon a comparison of twenty of the above schools with last year we find an increase of officers and teachers of twenty-seven, and of scholars 391. The financial difficulties involved in the erection of new church buildings retard the Sunday Schools, at least outside of this city; and, as a necessary consequence, many are in need of books, papers, &c., and their own needs prevent them from taking a more active part with the Host.

Our *Membership* now numbers 766, an increase of 120 over last year's report.

What we have accomplished since our organization may be summed up as follows:

We have succeeded in bringing together the superintendents and teachers of the schools for consultation in regard to the matters of importance to the Sunday School interest.

We have collected through the means of the Host for the use and benefit of the Church about \$900.

And we have the assurance of our Bishop in stating that we will soon have a Missionary in the field entirely supported by the Missionary Host.

And, lastly, we have now an organized band of active members, working for one purpose and with one heart; and we succeed in bringing together at our Jubilee the Sunday School attendants of this city, whose presence alone is sufficient evidence of the interest that is manifested in the Host.

Respectfully submitted,

CHAS. J. WISE, *Secretary*.

O. J. Owen, Treasurer, in Account with the Missionary Host of the Diocese of Missouri.

DR.

May 28, 1871.	To Balance in Treasury .....	\$177 35
	Contributions from Trinity Church Sunday School, St. Louis..	30 65
	Christ Church Sunday School.....	87 00
	St. George's Sunday School.....	32 20
	St. John's Sunday School.....	80 30
	Holy Communion Sunday School.....	90 10
	St. Peter's Mission.....	13 00
	Christ Church, Lexington, Mo.....	17 45
		\$528 05
	Personal Contributions from—	
	Mary and Lucy Bent .....	\$30 00
	F. O. Day, Esq.....	5 00
	D. Durkee, Esq.....	5 00
	Christ Church Sunday School Easter Offering.....	116 00—\$156 00
		\$684 05

CR.		
June 30, 1871.	By Amount paid Bishop Robertson .....	\$125 00
	Paid Wm. Barr & Co. for Badges, &c. ....	20 00
Aug. 29, 1871.	Paid Hildreth .....	9 00
	Paid Studley & Co. ....	26 50
April, 1872.	Bishop Robertson .....	50 00
May 13, 1872.	Wm. Barr & Co. ....	30 00
	Bishop Robertson (Christ Church, Easter Offering).....	146 00
		\$406 50
	Amount Received.....	\$684 05
	Amount Paid.....	406 50—
	Leaving Balance in Treasury.....	\$277 55
		\$684 05

---

APPENDIX, No. 16.

**Prescribed Canonical Forms.**

---

ORGANIZATION OF NEW PARISHES.

To organize a new Parish, ten individuals of full age must make an application to the Bishop, who has, by Canon III., power to grant the application. The application should be in the following form:

(Form A.)

*To the Rt. Rev. ...., Bishop of Missouri.*

The petition of the undersigned respectfully represents, that they are each of the age of twenty-one years, attached to the doctrines and worship of the Protestant Episcopal Church; that they are residents of ....., county of ....., and State of Missouri; that they are desirous of organizing a new Parish at ....., county and State aforesaid, distant ..... from ..... Church. They therefore pray that permission be granted them to organize a new Parish at the above designated place, and that their limits may be defined.

Dated, ..... day of ....., 18....

(Signed,)

The next step to be taken is, the persons signing the application for authority to organize must prepare and sign Canonical Articles of Association, which articles must be in the following form:

(Form B.)

ARTICLES OF ASSOCIATION FOR ORGANIZING A PARISH

*In connection with the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Diocese of Missouri.*

WHEREAS, The subscribers, citizens of ....., county of ....., and State of Missouri, having associated for the purpose of worshipping Almighty God accord-

ing to the faith and discipline of the Protestant Episcopal Church in Missouri, and of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, have formed a congregation at . . . . ., in this Diocese; they, therefore, declare the following to be their Articles of Association, viz.:

ARTICLE 1. The name of this Association shall be "The Rector, Church Wardens and Vestrymen of . . . . ."

ART. 2. This Parish acknowledges itself to be a member of, and to belong to, the Protestant Episcopal Church of the United States of America; and, as such, it accedes to, recognizes and adopts the canons, doctrines, discipline and worship of the Church, and acknowledges its authority accordingly. Any member who shall disclaim or refuse conformity to said authority shall not be elected, or vote in the election of, Vestrymen, Rector or Minister, or exercise any office or function in, concerning, or connected with the said Parish or Association.

ART. 3. Provision for the compensation of the Rector and the expenses of the said Association shall be made by the Vestry in such way as they may deem advisable to the best interests of the Church.

ART. 4. The Vestry of this Parish shall consist of not less than three nor more than thirteen persons, who shall continue in office until others be chosen; and the annual election of such Vestry shall be held on Easter Monday of each year. The electors shall consist of the communicants of full age who have been communicants for not less than six months prior to the time of the election, and such other persons of full age as may have regularly contributed to the support of the Parish for the six months next preceding such election, according to such rules as the Parish may have adopted. The right of challenge shall be admitted; the Secretary of the Parish meeting shall make record of such challenge and cause; and reference may be made to the Bishop, whose decision shall be final.

ART. 5. The Rector of this Church shall be elected by a majority of two-thirds of the Wardens and Vestrymen, at a meeting duly convened.

ART. 6. No person shall be Rector or Minister of this Church, or allowed to execute any of the functions of the same, unless he shall have had Episcopal ordination, and be in full standing with the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, and recognized as a Minister in good standing, of the said Church, by the Bishop of the Diocese, or, if there be no Bishop, by the Standing Committee.

ART. 7. The Vestry shall have power to choose their own officers, fill vacancies in their own body, and to perform all other duties usually appertaining to their body. They shall choose one of their own number to be Church Warden, and the Rector (for the time being) may appoint another of the said Vestry to be the other Church Warden, and the Warden appointed by the Rector shall be the presiding officer of the Vestry in the absence of the Rector; and in case of a vacancy in the office of Rector at the time of an election, or a failure on his part to appoint, then the other Church Warden shall be appointed by the Vestry; and both of the Church Wardens shall be communicants of the Church.

ART. 8. No conveyance of any land or tenements belonging to said Parish or Association shall be made without a vote of the Vestry, two-thirds being present and concurring.

ART. 9. Amendments to these Articles of Association shall be submitted, in writing, to the congregation, at the annual meeting for the election of the Vestry, and shall lie over for consideration until the next annual meeting. But no alteration shall be made except by a vote of two-thirds of the members present.

ART. 10. The first election of a Vestry under these Articles shall be held at . . . . . on Sunday, . . . . ., 18 . . . . ., immediately after Divine Service.

ART. 11. Each subscriber to these Articles shall be entitled to a vote, and the persons receiving a majority of the votes cast shall be declared elected.

(Signatures.)

After permission is granted and the Canonical Articles signed, it is necessary to give notice on two occasions of public worship, of the intention to organize, and of the public election of the Wardens and Vestrymen. The notices must be given at least one week apart, and within the month before the time of organizing. The following is the form of notice:

(Form C.)

Notice is hereby given that the organization of a new Parish, in union with the Protestant Episcopal Church, and a public election of two Wardens and at least three Vestrymen will take place at ..... , on the .... day of ....., 18...., immediately after Divine Service.

It is necessary, however, that at least six of the persons signing the application and Articles be present to unite in the organization. The organization having taken place, and the election held, the Wardens and Vestrymen elected must notify the Bishop as follows:

(Form D.)

To the Rt. Rev. the Bishop of Missouri: ..... , 18....

Notice is hereby given, that on the .... day of ... .., 18...., a new Parish, known as ..... of ....., was organized pursuant to the authority so to do heretofore granted; and that the undersigned were duly elected Wardens and Vestrymen.

We therefore request your approval of the same.

..... } Wardens.  
 ..... }  
 ..... } Vestrymen.  
 .....

Upon receipt of the approval of the organization by the ecclesiastical authority, it is necessary that a legal incorporation be perfected. Forms "E." and "F." following are to be used for that purpose, and which are to be signed by the ten or more persons who signed the Canonical Articles:

(Form E.)

ARTICLES OF ASSOCIATION.

For the purpose of forming a religious corporation, with the powers conferred by the Constitution of the State of Missouri, and under and pursuant to an Act of the General Assembly of said State, entitled "An Act concerning Corporations," approved March 19th, 1866, the undersigned, members of the congregation worshipping at the church known as ..... Church, of ....., hereby adopt the following

ARTICLES OF ASSOCIATION.

*First*—The name of the corporation shall be, "The Rector, Church Wardens, and Vestrymen of ..... Church, of .....", and shall have the power of acquiring, holding, using and disposing of so much land as may be required for a church, parsonage, chapel, parish school and burial ground, and of managing the same, and contracting in relation thereto; and may have a common seal, and change the same at pleasure.

*Second*—The powers and duties of said corporation shall be vested in and exercised by a Board of Trustees, who shall be elected on Easter Monday of each year, on the same ticket, and be the same persons who are elected as Wardens and Vestrymen of said Church, and shall hold their offices until their successors shall be duly elected. Any vacancy happening in said Board, from any cause, may be filled by said Board.

*Third*—The present Vestry of ..... Church, of ....., to wit, ..... shall be the first Board of Trustees of said corporation, and shall hold their offices until Easter Monday, A. D. 18. . . , and until their successors are duly elected and qualified.

*Fourth*—The Board of Trustees shall have the right to designate one of their number as presiding officer, and to appoint such officers and agents, from time to time, as they may deem proper; and are authorized to sell, lease, mortgage, convey, in trust or in fee, or otherwise dispose of, any leasehold or real estate belonging to said corporation.

*Fifth*—The said Board of Trustees shall have the power to issue bonds or notes of said corporation for the purpose of raising money to erect a church, chapel, or parsonage, or any building for religious purposes, on the lands they may own or acquire, and may secure the payment thereof upon any real estate owned by said corporation, by way of mortgage or deed of trust; and may make such regulations touching the rent, use or occupation of said property, or any part thereof or interest therein, as they may deem proper. (This and the next preceding Article are to be taken and acted upon in subjection to the second and third sections of Canon XXI., of Title I., of the Canons of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the United States of America.)

*Sixth*—The first meeting of said corporation may be called by the Rector reading a notice thereof during Divine Service, held upon any Sunday, at their accustomed place of worship—said notice specifying that said meeting will be held the succeeding Monday evening.

*Seventh*—The Board of Trustees shall have power to make such By-Laws as they may deem expedient, and alter the same—not, however, inconsistent with the foregoing Articles of Association.

(Signatures.)

(Form F.)

STATE OF MISSOURI, } ss.  
 County of .....

To the Honorable....., Judge of the Circuit Court in and for the County aforesaid :

The petition of the undersigned, ..... respectfully shows to the Court that they are desirous of becoming an incorporated Church, under the name of "The Rector, Church Wardens, and Vestrymen of ....." pursuant to the provisions of the laws of the State of Missouri, and herewith present a copy of their Articles of Association. They therefore pray that they may be so incorporated, and receive a certificate of incorporation under the name aforesaid.

(Signatures.)

The signatures being obtained to Forms E. and F., a copy of the legal Articles of Association (Form E.) must be presented, with the petition praying for a certificate of incorporation (Form F.), to the Circuit Court of the county, and a certificate of incorporation procured.

OF ADMISSION INTO UNION WITH THE DIOCESE.

In order for a new Parish to be admitted into union with the Church in this Diocese, an application must be made at the Diocesan Convention held next after the organization. The following is the form of application :

(Form G.)

To the..... Annual Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Missouri :

The petition of the undersigned respectfully shows that a new Parish, known by the name of "The Rector, Church Wardens, and Vestrymen of....." was, on the..... day of ....., A.D. 18. . . , duly organized, pursuant to Canon III.,

and permission for that purpose theretofore granted; that.....individuals of full age signed canonical Articles of Association, a majority of whom were present and united in said organization; that said persons so signing said Articles gave notice of their intention to organize, on two occasions of public worship, at least one week apart, and within one month before the time of organization; that immediately after Divine Service, held within the month aforesaid, a public election for two Wardens and ..... Vestrymen was had; that they caused legal Articles of Association to be prepared, and presented the same to the Circuit Court of the county of....., and procured a certificate of incorporation to be granted, and proper notice to be given that the organization had taken place; that their permission to organize defining the limits of said Parish, canonical and legal Articles of Association, together with the certificate of incorporation and certificate of approval, are herewith shown to the Convention; that the undersigned,....., are the Church Wardens, and ..... the Vestrymen of said Church. They therefore pray that said Parish, organized as aforesaid, may be admitted into union with the Convention of this Diocese.

..... } Wardens.  
 ..... }  
 ..... } Vestrymen.  
 .....

The Vestry must submit to the Convention, with their application for admission, their canonical and legal Articles of Association, certificate of incorporation, permission to organize, and approval of the organization.

(Form H.)

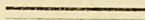
CERTIFICATE OF THE ELECTION OF LAY DELEGATES TO A  
 DIOCESAN CONVENTION.

To be signed by the Rector of the Parish of which they are representatives, or by one of the Wardens, or by the Secretary of the Vestry.—  
 (Canon II., Sec. 2.)

Every Parish in union with this Convention is entitled to one or more Delegates not exceeding four, to be chosen by the Vestry or Congregation.—  
 (Const. Art. IV.)

I do hereby certify, that, at a meeting of the Vestry (or Congregation) of ..... Church, in ....., held on the ... day of ....., A.D. 18... Messrs ..... were duly elected Lay Delegates to represent said Church in the Convention of the Diocese of Missouri to be held at..... on the ..... day of..... next, and that they are entitled to vote for Vestrymen in said Church.

.....  
 Rector (Warden, or Secretary of Vestry).



APPENDIX, *No. 17.*

---

*Rules of Order.*

---

1. That the business of the day shall be introduced with prayers.
2. The minutes of the Journal for the day preceding shall be read every morning at the opening of the Convention.
3. The President shall appoint the several committees unless the Convention shall otherwise order.
4. When the President takes the chair no member shall continue standing, or shall afterwards stand up, unless to address the Chair.
5. No member shall absent himself from the service of the House unless he have leave, or be unable to attend.
6. When any member is about to speak in debate, or deliver any matter to the House, he shall, with due respect, address himself to the President, confining himself strictly to the point in debate.
7. No member shall speak more than twice in the same debate without leave from the House.
8. When a question has been once determined, it shall stand as the judgment of the House, and shall not again be drawn into debate except on motion for reconsideration, which must be made by a member who had previously voted in the majority.
9. When a motion is under consideration, no other motion shall be made except to amend, to divide, to commit, to postpone, or to lay it upon the table; but a motion to adjourn shall always be in order, and shall be decided before the original motion.
10. Every member who shall be in the House when any question is put, shall, on a division, be counted, unless he be excused by the Convention.
11. No motion shall be considered as before the House unless it be seconded, and, when required, reduced to writing.
12. All questions of order shall be decided in the first instance by the Chair, without debate; an appeal, however, may be made from his decision to the Convention by any member of the same.
13. The President shall, in his discretion, select within the limits of those pews allotted for the use of the members, pews for the accommodation of visiting clergymen and students of Theology, who may be invited to the same by the President without any special application to the Convention.
14. None of the Rules of Order shall be suspended without the concurrence of two-thirds of the members present.
15. Immediately after the organization of the Convention the following standing committees shall be appointed, each to be composed of three members except the Committee on Assessments, which shall be composed of seven members, viz.: A committee on the Admission of New Parishes; a committee on Constitution and Canons; a committee on Unfinished Business; a committee on Finance; a committee on Assessments; a committee on Missions; a committee on Christian Education.
16. The following order of business shall be observed:
  1. Calling roll of Ministers.
  2. Appointing Committee on Credentials.
  3. Report of same.

4. Calling roll of Lay Delegates.
  5. Appointing of standing committees.
  6. Election of Secretary.
  7. Bishop's Address.
  8. Resolutions pertinent to said Address.
  9. Report of Committee on the Admission of New Parishes.
  10. Report of Standing Committee.
  11. Resolutions in regard to the same.
  12. Report of Treasurer of Diocese.
  13. Election of Treasurer of Diocese.
  14. Report of Treasurer of Permanent Fund for Support of Episcopate.
  15. Election of Treasurer of Permanent Fund.
  16. Report of Registrar.
  17. Election of Registrar.
  18. Report of Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society.
  19. Report of Missionary Board.
  20. Election of Missionary Board.
  21. Reports from committees appointed at last Convention, as called for by the  
Chair.
  22. New business.
  23. Reports of committees and action on reports.
  24. Election of Standing Committee.
  25. Election of Deputies to the General Convention.
  26. Fixing place of meeting of next Convention.
-



## APPENDIX, No. 18.

CONSTITUTION  
OF THE  
Protestant Episcopal Church  
IN THE  
DIOCESE OF MISSOURI,  
With Proposed Amendments.

## ARTICLE I.

This Church acknowledges the authority of the General Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America.

## ARTICLE II.

There shall be a Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the Diocese of Missouri on the fourth Tuesday in May in each year, in such place as shall be determined by the Convention. In the event of the prevalence of any epidemic disease, or for other sufficient cause, occurring after the designation of the place of meeting of the Annual Convention, the Bishop (or, in case of his inability to act or of a vacancy in the Episcopate, the Standing Committee) may appoint another place for the meeting of the Convention.

## ARTICLE III.

The Bishop shall have power to call special Conventions when he may deem it important for the good of the Church, or when applied to for that purpose by the Standing Committee hereinafter provided for; or, in the case of a vacancy in the Episcopate, the Standing Committee shall have power to call a Special Convention, and shall do so if applied to for the purpose by a majority of the clergy entitled to seats in the Convention.

## ARTICLE IV.

Any parish may be suspended from the right of representation in the Convention, or its connection with the Diocese wholly dissolved, by a vote of two-thirds of each order, when the same shall be deemed conducive to the interests of the Church.

## ARTICLE V.

SECTION 1. The Convention shall be composed of the Bishop, Assistant Bishop, and of the officiating Ministers, being regularly admitted and settled in some church within this Diocese which is in union with this Convention; and of lay members, consisting of one or more Delegates, not exceeding four, from each church.

SEC. 2. Clergymen who shall have been employed as Missionaries of the Church within this Diocese for six months preceding a Convention, and clergymen engaged as Professors and instructors of youth in any college, academy, or general seminary of learning, duly incorporated, and under the control of the Protestant Episcopal Church, may be members of the Convention.

SEC. 3. The Lay Delegates shall be chosen by the Vestry when one is in legal existence; when the Vestry is from vacancy or otherwise incompetent to act, they shall be chosen by the congregation.

## ARTICLE VI.

Every Convention shall be opened with Divine Service, including the Holy Communion; and the preacher shall be appointed by the Bishop, or, in case of a vacancy in the Episcopate, by the Standing Committee.

## ARTICLE VII.

The Bishop of the Diocese shall be, *ex officio*, President of the Convention; and in case of a vacancy in the Episcopate, or in the absence of the Bishop, the Convention shall be called to order by the President of the Standing Committee; after which the Convention shall elect a President from among the clergy.

## ARTICLE VIII.

In all matters which shall come before the Convention, the clergy and laity shall deliberate and vote in one body; but if, in any case, it be required by five votes, the two orders shall vote separately, the Lay Delegates of each Parish casting one vote, and a majority of both orders shall be necessary to constitute a decision. In the case of electing a Bishop, the two orders shall always vote separately, agreeably to the mode as prescribed.

## ARTICLE IX.

A Secretary shall be chosen upon the assembling of the Annual Convention, and shall remain in office until the meeting of the next Annual Convention, and until a successor be appointed. His duty shall be to take minutes of their proceedings, to preserve their journals and records, to attest the public acts of the body, and faithfully deliver into the hands of his successor all books and papers relative to the concerns of the Convention which may be in his possession. It shall also be his duty to give due notice to each Minister and Vestry of the time and place appointed for the meeting of the succeeding or of any Special Convention.

## ARTICLE X.

The Bishop, if he be present, and at least ten clergymen, and the lay delegates from ten parishes, shall be necessary as a quorum for the transaction of business: *Provided, however,* that a less number shall have power to adjourn from day to day.

## ARTICLE XI.

There shall be chosen, by concurrent ballot of the two orders, at each Annual Convention, a committee, consisting of three presbyters and three laymen, which shall be called the Standing Committee; three of whom, two being clergymen, shall constitute a quorum; and they shall have power to fill vacancies in their number.

## ARTICLE XII.

The election of a Bishop of the Diocese shall be made in a stated Annual Convention, or in a Convention called by the Standing Committee, and stated by them to be for that purpose, and not to meet before the expiration of sixty days from the date of their resolution to call said Convention; which resolution shall, on the day following its passage, be communicated by them to every clergyman and parish in the Diocese by letter, by mail, and published in three or more public papers. In the choice of a Bishop, no person shall be elected until he shall have received the votes of a majority of the clergy and of the parishes entitled to seats in the Convention.

## ARTICLE XIII.

The mode of altering the Constitution shall be as follows: A proposition for an amendment shall be introduced in writing, and considered in the Convention, and, if approved of, shall lie over to the next stated Convention; and if again approved of in the next ensuing Convention by a majority of the two orders voting thereon separately and concurring, the change shall take place, and the Constitution so altered shall be valid and obligatory.

---

## APPENDIX, No. 19.

## AMENDED CANONS

OF THE

## Protestant Episcopal Church

IN THE

## DIOCESE OF MISSOURI,

As Adopted by the 32d Annual Convention.

## CANON I.

*Of a List of the Clergy.*

SECTION 1. Within one week before the meeting of every Convention of this Diocese, the Bishop (or, in his absence, the Standing Committee) shall cause to be prepared a list of all Ministers canonically resident in the Diocese, annexing the name of their respective cures, parishes, or stations, or of the institutions of learning, duly incorporated, in which they are engaged—and in regard to such as are not engaged in parishes, missions, or institutions of learning, as above, their places of residence only—specifying, at the same time, who, of any class, are deacons; but no clergyman while suspended from the ministry shall have a place on such list. And such list shall be laid before the Convention immediately after it shall have been called to order, and the names of the clerical members called therefrom; and those entitled by the fifth article of the Constitution shall thereupon take their seats. The same shall be prefixed to the Journal and form a part thereof.

## CANON II.

*Of Members of the Convention.*

SECTION 1. The evidence of the regular admission of a clergyman into the Diocese, and the evidence of settlement in a parish thereof, shall consist in proof satisfactory to the Convention of a compliance with the Canons of this Diocese, and the Canons of the General Convention in that behalf for the time being. In all cases of a contested right to a seat, the evidence of employment as a Missionary, and of the connection of a clergyman with a seminary of learning duly incorporated, and under the control of the Protestant Episcopal Church, shall consist in the certificate of

the Bishop; or, in case of a vacancy in the Episcopate, of the President of the Standing Committee. The evidence of the seat of a Delegate from an organized Mission shall be a certificate of the Missionary of the station, approved by the Bishop. When the right of any clergyman to a seat in this Convention is disputed, it shall be determined by the Convention itself, whether his name be inserted in the list aforesaid or omitted.

SEC. 2. (1) The appointment of Lay Delegates to the Convention, if they be chosen by the Vestry, shall be made at a regular meeting of such Vestry. If they be chosen by the congregation, the electors must have the same qualifications, and the election shall be conducted in like manner as prescribed by Canon for the election of Wardens and Vestrymen.

(2) The evidence of the appointment of a Lay Delegate shall consist in a written certificate of the Rector of the parish of which he is a representative, or by one of the Wardens, or by the Secretary of the Vestry of such parish; and no Lay Delegate shall be entitled to a seat in this Convention unless he be entitled to vote for Vestrymen of the parish which he is appointed to represent; and no candidate for Holy Orders in the Church shall be entitled to a seat as a Lay Delegate to this Convention.

(3) Whereas the regular attendance of the clergy and laity at the meetings of the Convention is of essential consequence to the interests of the Church, this duty is hereby enjoined upon them.

(4) And whereas it is often necessary to travel a considerable distance to the place of meeting of the Convention, it is hereby made the duty of the different parishes to make provision for the expenses of their clergy in attending the Convention.

(5) No member of this Convention shall leave the same during its session without having applied for and obtained leave of absence.

SEC. 3. All officers of this Convention shall be elected by ballot and shall continue in office until others shall be chosen: *Provided*, that, by common consent, elections by ballot may be dispensed with. Whenever an election is by ballot, a majority of votes in each order shall be necessary.

#### CANON III.

##### *Of the Treasurer.*

SECTION 1. At every stated Convention, there shall be chosen a Treasurer of the Convention. It shall be his duty to receive and disburse all moneys collected under the authority of the Convention, and of which the collection and distribution shall not be otherwise regulated. He shall be subject to the direction of the Standing Committee in relation to the mode and place of depositing the funds received by him, and the manner of paying them out; and his accounts and books shall be at all times subject to the inspection of the Standing Committee, or any member thereof. Before entering on the duties of his office, he shall give a bond to the Standing Committee, in such penalty and with such security as they shall direct, conditioned for the faithful performance of his duties, and for the delivery over to his successor of all funds, securities, books and papers pertaining to his office.

SEC. 2. His accounts shall be rendered annually to the Convention, and

shall be examined by a committee appointed for the purpose, who shall report upon the same to the Convention.

SEC. 3. In case of vacancy in the office of Treasurer, it shall be supplied by an appointment, to be made by the Standing Committee of the Diocese, and the person so appointed shall continue to act until an appointment is made by the Convention. The Treasurer may be removed at any time from his office, by the Standing Committee, for any neglect or misconduct, of which they shall be judges.

CANON IV.

*Of the Secretary of the Convention.*

SECTION 1. In addition to the duties of the Secretary prescribed in the eighth article of the Constitution, he shall transmit, annually, to each of the Bishops of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States, and to the Secretary of the last House of Clerical and Lay Delegates in the General Convention, and to the Secretary of every Diocesan Convention, a copy of the Journal of the Convention; and shall request the last to send copies of their respective Journals in exchange. He shall also transmit a copy to each clergyman in the Diocese, and to each Lay Deputy attending the Convention; and forward by mail, unless otherwise directed, ten copies to each parish in the Diocese.

SEC. 2. He shall also transmit to every General Convention, in addition to the documents called for by the Canons of the General Convention, a certificate, to be signed by himself, containing a list of clergymen in this Diocese, and the amount of funds paid or secured to be paid (distinguishing them) to the General Theological Seminary, together with the nomination of Trustees of that Seminary; and also a like certificate of the appointment of Clerical and Lay Deputies.

SEC. 3. Any expense incurred by a compliance with the sections of this Canon shall be paid out of the Diocesan Fund.

SEC. 4. Immediately upon the close of each Convention, the Secretary is to transmit to the Treasurer of the Convention a certified copy of all the action of the Convention bearing upon the duties of said Treasurer.

SEC. 5. Whenever there shall be a vacancy in the office of Secretary of the Convention, the duty thereof shall devolve upon the Secretary of the Standing Committee.

CANON V.

*Of Assessments.*

SECTION 1. At each stated meeting of the Convention a committee shall be appointed for the purpose of assessing upon the several parishes in the Diocese the amount to be paid for the support of the Bishop, together with a sum sufficient to defray the contingent expenses of the Convention and Diocese, which amount shall be collected by the Vestries of the parishes, and paid quarterly, in advance, to the Treasurer of the Convention.

SEC. 2. A reduction of the annual assessment shall be allowed in abatement of such assessment to all parishes contributing to the Permanent

Fund; and such reduction shall be equivalent to the interest at eight per cent. per annum on the aggregate of such amounts as shall be contributed by such parish from year to year to this fund. Said allowance to be made by the Committee on Assessments at the beginning of each Convention year, predicated upon the contributions up to the time of such assessment.

SEC. 3. The Treasurer shall regularly charge the said assessment upon his books against each Vestry, crediting the same with payment when made, and shall report annually to the Convention the state of his accounts with each parish, which report shall be entered upon the Journal of the Convention.

## CANON VI.

*Of Election of Vestries and their Duties.*

SECTION 1. On Monday in Easter week in every year, after due notice publicly given on an occasion of Divine worship, the parishioners of each parish shall assemble in annual meeting to elect a Vestry, and transact such other business as shall be brought before them. At such meeting the Rector or Minister in charge, if he be present, shall preside, and the polls shall be kept open for the space of two hours. The right of challenge shall be admitted; the Secretary of the Parish meeting shall make record of such challenge and cause; and reference may be made to the Bishop, whose decision shall be final. The Vestry shall consist of not less than three nor more than thirteen members.

SEC. 2. The electors shall consist of the communicants, of full age, who have been such for not less than six months prior to the time of the election, and such other persons of full age as may have contributed to the support of the parish for the three months next preceding such election, according to such rules as the parish may have adopted.

SEC. 3. It shall be the duty of the Rector, or Minister in charge, or, in case of his absence, of the Secretary of the parish meeting, to call the Vestry together as soon thereafter as practicable, at which meeting, as at all other meetings of the Vestry, the Rector, or Minister in charge, shall preside.

SEC. 4. From their number the Rector or Minister in charge may appoint a Senior Warden, and the Vestry shall elect a Junior Warden, both of whom shall be communicants, one of whom shall preside in the absence of the Rector or Minister in charge; but should the Rector, or Minister in charge, desire at any time to commit the appointment of the Senior Warden to the Vestry, he may do so, and the Vestry shall then elect one. They shall also elect a Secretary, whose duty it shall be to take minutes of the proceedings of the Vestry, and to perform such other duties as shall be legally assigned him, and faithfully deliver into the hands of his successor all books and papers relative to the concerns of the Church, which may be in his possession.

SEC. 5. The Vestry shall continue in office until their successors shall be appointed.

SEC. 6. The duties of the Vestry shall be to take charge of the property of the parish; attend to and regulate all its temporal concerns; to provide for the support of the Rector, and, in case of his death, resignation, or

removal, with the advice and consent of the Bishop, to supply his place as soon as possible; and in general to act as helpers to the Minister, in whatever is appropriate to laymen, for the furtherance of the Gospel; it being understood always that the spiritual concerns of the church are under the exclusive direction of the Minister, in subordination to the ecclesiastical authority and laws of the Diocese.

## CANON VII.

*Of Deputies to the General Convention.*

SECTION 1. The Convention shall, at each regular annual meeting next preceding a stated meeting of the General Convention, elect, by concurrent ballot of the clerical and lay members, four clergymen and four laymen, to act as Deputies from this Diocese in the General Convention. It shall also, in like manner, elect four clergymen and four laymen as Provisional Deputies, who shall act in case of the failure of the regular Deputies.

SEC. 2. It shall be the duty of the Deputies elect to signify to the Bishop, at least one month before the meeting of the General Convention, their acceptance of the appointment, and their intention to discharge its duties; in default of which, the Bishop shall designate from the list of Provisional Deputies so many as may be necessary to insure, as far as practicable, a full representation of the Diocese. And in case the representation should still not be full, the vacancies may be filled by the Bishop, with the consent of the Standing Committee.

## CANON VIII.

*Of the Standing Committee.*

SECTION 1. In case of a vacancy in the Episcopate, the powers and duties to be performed by the Bishop, in matters of discipline, shall be performed by the Standing Committee, except those cases where such powers and duties are, or may be, especially delegated to, or enjoined upon, the clerical members of said committee; in which cases such powers and duties shall be exercised by said clerical members alone: *Provided*, that no sentence shall be pronounced upon a clergyman but by a Bishop.

SEC. 2. At their first meeting, they shall appoint one of the presbyters of their body to be their president, and another of their number to be their secretary, whose duty it shall be to keep regular minutes of all proceedings and business of the Standing Committee; to preserve them carefully recorded in a book to be provided for that purpose alone; to preserve the originals of all letters and papers addressed to the Standing Committee; to attest their public acts; to perform such other duties as they require; and faithfully deliver into the hands of his successor all books, papers and letters relative to the concerns of the Standing Committee which may have been entrusted to him.

The Standing Committee may make such regulations for the promotion of business as they may think proper, provided such regulations be not at variance with the Constitution and Canons of this Church.

The minutes of the proceedings of the Standing Committee, and all pa-



pers and letters in their hands relating to the concerns of the Church, shall always be subject to the inspection and examination of the Bishop and the Convention.

The Standing Committee shall have power to fill vacancies in their number, and it shall be their duty to do so as soon as practicable after a vacancy shall occur.

SEC. 3. In addition to the usual duties of the Standing Committee, they shall have power to make drafts upon the Treasurer for all moneys appropriated by the Convention, and these drafts shall always be signed by the president or secretary of the committee.

## CANON IX.

*Of Vacant Parishes.*

SECTION 1. Whenever a parish becomes vacant, it shall be the duty of the Vestry to give immediate notice thereof to the Bishop.

SEC. 2. The Bishop shall appoint those of the clergy of the Diocese who can with the most convenience discharge the duty to supply such vacant parishes as have been reported to him, at such times as may be deemed convenient and proper. It shall be the duty of such vacant parishes thus supplied to defray all the expenses incident to such occasional services.

SEC. 3. No clergyman shall take charge of any parish in this Diocese, or be a Minister or Assistant Minister in any parish, without having first obtained the written consent of the Bishop, or, in case there be no Bishop, of the Standing Committee of the Diocese.

## CANON X.

*Of Parish Registers and Parochial Reports.*

SECTION 1. The Parish Register, required by the Canon of the General Convention, shall specify the name and time of the birth of the child baptized, with the names of the parents and sponsors; the name of the adult baptized; the names of the parties married, and the place where the marriage was solemnized; the names of the persons buried; and also the time when each rite was performed. These registries shall be kept by the Minister in a book, to be provided for that purpose, belonging to the Vestry of each parish; which book shall be the Parish Register, and shall be preserved by the Vestry as a part of the records of the parish. The list of communicants shall embrace all within his cure, as nearly as can be ascertained; and, in his annual parochial report, he shall distinguish the additions, removals, and deaths, since the last report. He shall also keep a list of the families and adult persons in his cure, so far as practicable, and also an accurate list of persons confirmed from time to time by the Bishop.

SEC. 2. In every case where a parish is destitute of a Minister, the register contemplated by this Canon shall be kept by the Wardens, or by some person appointed by the Vestry for that purpose.

SEC. 3. Whenever a clergyman shall perform any service in a parish of which he has not charge, the records required by the Canons of the General Convention shall be made in the register of that parish; but if the acts performed be beyond the limits of any parish where there is a book of rec-

ords, then they shall be recorded in the register of the parish of which he has charge, and the record shall state where the acts were performed: and if the acts be performed by a Minister who has no regular cure, and beyond the limits of any parish, then, in addition to the private registry required by the General Convention, he shall report all ministerial acts so performed, in writing, to this Convention, which report shall be a complete copy of the record, and contain the name of the place where each act was performed; and it shall be the duty of the Secretary of this Convention to copy the same into a book to be kept for that purpose.

## CANON XI.

*Of Organization and Admission of New Parishes into Union with the Diocese, and of Parochial Limits in Cities and Towns.*

SECTION 1. Whenever any number of persons not less than ten, of the age of twenty-one years or more, and attached to the doctrines and worship of the Protestant Episcopal Church, residing in any city or town of this Diocese wherein a parish or parishes have already been organized, shall desire to organize a new parish in said city or town, it shall be their duty to make a written application to the Bishop for permission to organize, who, with the advice and consent of the Standing Committee of the Diocese, shall have power to grant the prayer of the petitioners.

SEC. 2. The limits within which such new organization shall be effected, and have power to acquire ground on which to erect a church or chapel, by purchase, lease, or gift, shall be not less than five hundred yards in a direct line from the place of worship of any other parish, or land acquired for such purpose: *Provided*, no such prohibition be interposed unless a satisfactory certificate be lodged with the Bishop, that the parish will proceed within two years to the erection of a suitable building.

SEC. 3. To organize a new parish in this Diocese, at least ten individuals of full age shall sign canonical articles of association (as adopted by the Convention), and give notice of the intention to organize on two occasions of public worship, at least one week apart and within one month before the time of organization; that a majority of said ten individuals shall be present to unite in such organization, and, immediately after Divine Service held within the month aforesaid, proceed to a public election of two Wardens, who shall be communicants, and at least three Vestrymen; they may also prepare, or cause to be prepared, legal articles of association, sign the same, present them to the Circuit Court of the county, and procure from said court a certificate of incorporation.

SEC. 4. To enable a parish or congregation to be received into union with the Church in this Diocese, it shall be necessary that the Vestry submit to the Convention canonical and legal articles of association, together with a copy of their certificate of incorporation; and also a certificate from the Bishop (or, in case of his absence, or of a vacancy in the Episcopate, from a majority of the Standing Committee) that notice has been given him (or them) of the organization having taken place, and of his (or their) approval of the same; also their written application for admission into

union with the Convention, showing that the requirements of this Canon have been fully complied with.

SEC. 5. Mission stations may be organized and received into union with this Convention, and allowed a representation therein, when such Mission stations are reported by the ecclesiastical authority, at the opening of the Convention, as in good standing; the Delegate shall be the Warden of the Mission, appointed by the Missionary and approved by the Bishop: he shall have a seat but no vote.

SEC. 6. The Articles of Association, as authorized by the Convention, shall have the force and effect of a Canon of the Diocese.

## CANON XII.

*Of Forfeiture of Representation of Parishes in Convention.*

SECTION 1. Whenever any parish in union with this Convention shall neglect for two years in succession to meet the assessments made upon it by the Convention, such refusal not having been excused, or to make a parochial report, no missionary report being made on its behalf; or shall not during the same period have been under the care of a parish Minister, nor requested of the ecclesiastical authority to have the services of a Missionary, such parish shall no longer have a right to representation in Convention. The Bishop shall report such parish to the Convention in his annual address.

SEC. 2. Such parish, however, may be readmitted upon application to the Convention, accompanied by a report of its condition, and on such terms as may appear just; such readmission to take effect from and after the rising of the Convention consenting to such admission.

## CANON XIII.

*Of the Trial of a Clergyman, not being a Bishop.*

Whenever any Minister of this Diocese, not being a Bishop thereof, shall become "liable to presentment and trial" under the provisions of any Canon of the General or Diocesan Convention, the mode of proceeding in this Diocese shall be as follows, viz.:

SECTION 1. The trial shall be on a presentment in writing, addressed to the Bishop of the Diocese, specifying the offenses of which the accused is alleged to be guilty, with reasonable certainty as to time, place and circumstances.

SEC. 2. If three clergymen, or three lay communicants of full age, in either case in good standing, shall allege, in writing, to the Bishop, with sufficient particularity, that any clergyman of this Diocese is guilty of any offense which renders him liable to trial under the Canons of the Church or of this Diocese, the Bishop shall appoint five persons, of whom at least three shall be Presbyters, to examine the case, a majority of whom shall make such examination; and if there is, in their opinion, sufficient ground for presentment, they shall present the clergyman accordingly.

SEC. 3. Whenever from public rumor, or otherwise, the Bishop shall have reason to believe that any clergyman is under imputation of having been guilty of any offense or misconduct for which he is liable to be tried, and

that the interest of the Church requires an investigation, it shall be his duty to appoint five persons, of whom three shall be Presbyters and two lay communicants, to examine the case, a majority of whom may make such investigation; and if there is, in their opinion, sufficient ground for presentment, shall present the clergyman accordingly.

SEC. 4. A presentment being made the Bishop, if the facts charged shall not appear to him to be such as constitute an offense, may dismiss it; or if it allege facts, some of which do, and some of which do not, constitute an offense, he may allow it in part and dismiss the residue, or he may permit it to be amended. When it shall be allowed in whole or in part, the Bishop shall cause a copy of it to be served on the accused; and shall also nominate twelve Presbyters of this Diocese, "who shall not be near of kin to either presenter or the accused, and no person shall serve on said Court who shall have formed or expressed an opinion as to the guilt or innocence of the accused," and cause a list of their names to be served on the accused, who shall, within thirty days after such service, select five of them, and notify their names in writing to the Bishop; and if he shall not give such notification to the Bishop within the said thirty days, the Bishop shall select five, and the Presbyters so selected shall form a Court for the trial of the accused, and shall meet at such time and place as the Bishop shall direct, and shall have power to adjourn from time to time, and from place to place (but always within this Diocese) as they shall think necessary. "And in case of failure to attend, or any disability or other cause, said Court shall fall below the number of three. the Bishop shall summon other Presbyters to fill up the vacancies, who shall have the like qualifications as above set out."

SEC. 5. A written notice of the time and place of their first meeting shall be served, at least thirty days before such meeting, on the accused, together with a copy of the charges or presentment, and also on one of the persons making the presentment.

SEC. 6. The Bishop may, if he deem it proper, prohibit the accused from the exercise of the ministry during the period between the entertaining the presentment and the acquittal certified or the sentence pronounced by him after judgment of the Court upon the trial; but such prohibition shall not, during the time of its continuance, affect the rectorial relations of the accused if he be settled in a parish, except in acts ministerial and pastoral.

SEC. 7. The Court shall be organized by the election of one of its members as President, and the appointment of a clerk, who may or may not be a member of said Court, who shall take accurate notes of all testimony, and make careful record of all the proceedings, which notes and record shall be authenticated by the Court, and they shall, before they proceed to the trial of the accused, adopt and declare the rules by which said trial shall be conducted.

SEC. 8. If at the time appointed for the first meeting of the Court of Presbyters, the whole number of five shall not attend, then those who do attend may adjourn from time to time; and if, after one adjournment or more, it shall appear to them improbable that the whole number will attend within a reasonable time, then those who do attend, not being less

than three, shall constitute the Court, and proceed to the trial, and a majority of them shall decide all questions.

SEC. 9. If a clergyman presented shall confess the truth of the facts alleged in the presentment, it shall be the duty of the Bishop to proceed to pass sentence; and if he shall not confess them before the appointment of a Court for his trial, he shall be considered as denying them.

SEC. 10. If a clergyman presented, after having had due notice, shall not appear before the Court of Presbyters appointed for his trial, the Court may nevertheless proceed as if he were present, unless for good cause they shall see fit to adjourn till another day.

SEC. 11. When the Court proceed to the trial, they shall hear such evidence as shall be produced, which evidence shall be reduced to writing and signed by the witnesses respectively; and some officer authorized by law to administer oaths, may, at the desire of the party, be requested to administer an oath or affirmation to the witnesses, that they will testify the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth, concerning the facts charged in the presentment. If, on ordering the trial, the accused shall confess the truth of the charges, as stated in the presentment, the Court may dispense with hearing further evidence, and may proceed at once to state their opinion to the Bishop as to the sentence that ought to be pronounced.

SEC. 12. Upon the application of either party to the Bishop, and it being made satisfactorily to appear to him that any material witness cannot be procured upon the trial, the Bishop may appoint a commissary to take the testimony of any such witness. Such commissary may be either a clergyman or a layman, and the party so applying shall give to the other at least six days' notice of the time and place of taking the testimony. And both parties may attend and examine the witnesses, and the questions and answers shall be reduced to writing and signed by the witness, and shall be certified by the commissary, and endorsed under his seal, and transmitted to the Court, and shall be received by them as evidence. A witness examined before such commissary, may be sworn or affirmed in manner aforesaid.

SEC. 13. The Court having deliberately considered the evidence, shall declare in a writing, signed by them, or a majority of them, their decision on the charges contained in the presentment, distinctly stating whether the accused is guilty or not guilty of such charges respectively, and also stating the sentence which, in their opinion, should be pronounced; and a copy of such decision shall be, without delay, communicated to the accused; and the original decision, together with the evidence, shall be delivered to the Bishop, who shall pronounce such canonical sentence as shall appear to him proper, provided the same shall not exceed in severity the sentence recommended by the Court; and such sentence shall be final.

Before pronouncing any sentence, the Bishop shall summon the accused and any three or more of the clergy to meet him at such time as may, in his opinion, be most convenient, in some church to be designated by him, which shall for that purpose be open at the time to all persons who may choose to attend, and the sentence shall then and there be publicly pronounced by the Bishop. In all cases of suspension of any clergyman,

such suspension is understood to be from the exercise of the functions of the ministry, and be for a limited period, or until the offender gives to the Bishop satisfactory evidence of contrition and reformation, or it may include both these conditions. The pronouncing of a sentence of suspension or of admonition for moral delinquency against any clergyman shall *ipso facto* sever the connection between the clergyman so sentenced and his parish. But the Bishop, if he shall be satisfied that justice requires it, may grant a new trial to the accused, in which case a new Court of Presbyters shall be appointed, the proceedings before whom shall be conducted as before mentioned.

SEC. 14. All notices and papers contemplated in this Canon may be issued by a summoner or summoners, to be appointed for the purpose by the Bishop, and whose certificate of such service shall be evidence thereof. In case of service by any other person, the facts shall be proved by the affidavit of such person. A written notice or paper delivered to a party, or left at his last place of residence, shall be deemed a sufficient service of such notice or paper.

SEC. 15. The defendant may have the privilege of appearing by counsel, who shall be communicants; in case of the exercise of which privilege, and not otherwise, those who present shall also have the like privilege.

CANON XIV.

*Lay Discipline.*

Persons in connection with this Church by baptism, who are habitually neglectful of the duty of public worship and of other Christian obligations, shall be kindly admonished by the Minister. The confirmed who have never been communicants, shall be earnestly urged to prepare themselves for that bounden duty and service of the followers of Christ. Communicants absenting themselves from Divine Service or from the Lord's Supper for six months, without reasonable excuse, shall be seriously exhorted to return to this duty; and if they still so absent themselves, may, after one year, be suspended or repelled from the Holy Communion.

CANON XV.

*Of Appointments under the Canons.*

Whenever a clergyman shall refuse or neglect to discharge any duties growing out of an appointment under the Canons, without assigning to the ecclesiastical authority sufficient and satisfactory reasons for such neglect, he shall be liable to ecclesiastical proceedings or censure.

CANON XVI.

*Of Special Collections.*

It shall be the duty of the Minister of every congregation in this Diocese to make the following collections annually: 1st. For the increase of the Permanent Fund for the support of the Episcopate; 2d. For the increase of the Fund for the relief of Clergymen disabled by age or disease; 3d. For the Fund for support of Theological Students in the Diocese, which shall be made on the day of the annual Thanksgiving. Quarterly collec-

tions shall be made by all the congregations of the Diocese in behalf of Diocesan Missions which do not contribute through the Laymen's Coöperating Missionary Society; — and it is recommended that such quarterly collections shall be forwarded to the Treasurer of the Missionary Board in the months of March, June, September, and December.

## CANON XVII.

*Of the Fund for disabled and infirm Clergymen.*

SECTION 1. An offertory shall be made annually in every congregation in this Diocese, to be applied to the relief of clergymen disabled by age or disease, and of the widows and orphans of deceased clergymen. It is recommended that such offertory be made on Christmas day.

SEC. 2. Two lay trustees shall be appointed by the Convention, and hold their office during the pleasure of the Convention, who, with the Bishop and one clergyman to be chosen in like manner, and the Treasurer of the Convention, shall constitute a Board, to be called the Trustees of the Fund for aged and infirm Clergymen; whose duty it shall be to receive applications for relief, and to apply the fund according to such rules and principles as said trustees shall adopt, to be submitted to the Convention for its revision and approval.

SEC. 3. Vacancies occurring in the number of the trustees during recess of Convention may be supplied by the remaining trustees.

SEC. 4. All contributions or donations for this object shall be transmitted to the Treasurer of the Convention, and funds not needed for current use shall be invested and held in trust by such trustees.

## CANON XVIII.

*Permanent Fund.*

SECTION 1. The Permanent Fund for the Support of the Episcopate in this Diocese, now provided, together with what may hereafter be contributed or acquired, and any accumulation from the investment thereof, shall be entrusted to the Trustees of the Permanent Fund.

SEC. 2. Such trustees shall be three in number, and shall be appointed by, and hold their offices during the pleasure of, the Convention, which shall fill up all vacancies; vacancies, however, during a recess of the Convention, may be filled by the remaining trustees, to be reported to and approved by the Convention.

SEC. 3. It shall be the duty of every Rector or Minister having charge of a parish or congregation in this Diocese, to cause an annual collection or contribution to be made in aid of the Permanent Fund; and in case of a vacant parish, the duty shall devolve upon the Wardens and Vestrymen.

SEC. 4. The amount received shall be paid to the treasurer of the said trustees, and, together with a statement exhibiting the condition of the said Fund and securities, shall be reported by them to the next regular Convention, and shall be entered on its Journal.

SEC. 5. Said trustees shall have charge of all real estate belonging to said Fund, including the Episcopal residence; and it shall be their duty to pay

the taxes assessed on said property, and make such repairs on the Episcopal residence as may from time to time be found necessary.

## CANON XIX.

*Of the Registrar.*

SECTION 1. There shall be elected annually by the Convention an officer to be called the Registrar of the Diocese, who shall hold his office until a successor is chosen. In case of any vacancy in the office arising during the recess of the Convention, it may be filled by appointment by the Bishop and Standing Committee, or by the Standing Committee in case there is no Bishop, or in case the Bishop is absent from the Diocese.

SEC. 2. The duty of the Registrar shall be to receive and safely keep all books, documents and manuscripts belonging to the Diocese, and not required to be kept by any other person or officer. He shall also collect and preserve such materials as can be obtained relative to the history of the Diocese and of particular parishes, and shall catalogue and classify all books, documents and papers so as to make their contents accessible for reference.

SEC. 3. He shall also keep a book containing a record of all consecrations of churches; of all ordinations; of all sentences and acts of deposition for offenses in the Diocese; of all admissions and dismissals of clergy into or from the Diocese, and of all deaths of clergy belonging thereto.

SEC. 4. He shall annually report to the Convention, showing, with such details as may seem expedient, the condition of the collection in his hands, and the additions made to them from time to time, with such suggestions as he may deem proper concerning their preservation, arrangement and increase, and concerning the best method of securing to the Church a knowledge of all matters of importance contained therein.

SEC. 5. The Registrar, under direction of the Bishop, shall prepare and cause to be printed forms for certificates of baptism, confirmation, and matrimony, and also letters commendatory.

SEC. 6. It shall be the duty of the Vestry of each Parish, and of the Clerk of each Mission Station, to procure for the use of the Minister a sufficient number of the same, paying for them at such rates as shall be fixed by the Registrar.

SEC. 7. It shall be the duty of all Ministers in this Diocese to use such forms and no other, and to furnish them to parties entitled to the same immediately after the performance of the Rite.

## CANON XX.

*Fund for Theological Education.*

A Board of Trustees, to consist of the Bishop of the Diocese, the Treasurer of the Diocese, one Presbyter, and two laymen, shall be elected by and hold their office through the pleasure of the Convention, to hold, invest and manage all funds now held for the purposes of Theological Education, or which may hereafter come to their hands; they shall have power to make rules and regulations for the proper disbursement of said funds, and report annually to the Convention.



## CANON XXI.

*Legacies and Donations.*

SECTION 1. A Board of Trustees, to consist of the Bishop of the Diocese, two Presbyters, and three laymen, shall be elected by and shall hold their office during the pleasure of the Convention, to take charge of, invest and manage all bequests and donations made to this Diocese or for its use.

SEC. 2. Said Board shall have power to make all needful rules and regulations as to the disbursement of any funds in their hands, and they shall annually report their proceedings to this Convention.

## CANON XXII.

*Missionary Board of the Diocese.*

SECTION 1. At each Annual Convention three clergymen shall be chosen by ballot, who, with the Bishop or Bishops of the Diocese, and two laymen elected by the Laymen's Coöperating Missionary Society, shall form a Board to be called the Missionary Board of the Diocese of Missouri, which shall have the management of Missionary operations and the distribution of all funds raised for the support of Missionaries in the Diocese.

SEC. 2. The Bishop may appoint four or more corresponding members of said Board resident in different parts of the Diocese, who shall be agents of the Board in their respective districts; such corresponding members shall be entitled to seats and be present at the meetings of the Board.

SEC. 3. The Bishop shall be *ex officio* President, and he shall have the sole power of nominating Missionaries for appointment by the Board. Upon a vacancy in the Episcopate, or inability of the Bishop to act, any member shall have the right to nominate.

SEC. 4. The Board shall have power to elect from its members a Chairman *pro tem.* in the absence of the Bishop to appoint its own Secretary and Treasurer; to fill vacancies during the recess of the Convention; to make by-laws and rules, and to do all such other acts as may be needful to carry out the office and trust conferred upon it.

SEC. 5. It shall be the duty of the Board to make an annual report of its proceedings to the Convention, containing the names of the stations and Missionaries, a statement of its receipts and disbursements, and of the churches contributing and of the sums contributed, and whatever else may be deemed advisable to bring before the Convention.

SEC. 6. It is hereby declared the duty of every congregation in the Diocese, by collections or otherwise, to contribute to the treasury of the Missionary Fund.

## CANON XXIII.

*Of Alterations and Amendments.*

No proposed alteration or addition to the Canons shall hereafter be considered by the Convention unless at least one day's previous notice be given thereof in open Convention, and unless, by unanimous consent, until such alteration or addition shall have been referred to and reported upon by a committee on Constitution and Canons.

[EXTRACT.]

## TITLE II. CANON XII. OF GENERAL CONVENTION.

A communicant removing from one parish to another, shall procure from the Rector (if any) of the parish of his last residence, or, if there be no Rector, from one of the Wardens, a certificate stating that he or she is a communicant in good standing; and the Rector of the parish or congregation to which he or she removes shall not be required to receive him or her as a communicant until such letter be produced.

---

APPENDIX, No. 21.

---

**Diocese of Missouri.**

---

RT. REV. CHARLES F. ROBERTSON, S.T.D.,  
BISHOP OF THE DIOCESE, - - - - - RESIDENCE, ST. LOUIS.

---

Secretary of the Convention

Mr. JAMES R. SHALER, *St. Louis.*  
Mr. W. H. CHEETHAM, *Assistant Secretary.*

---

Treasurer of the Convention.

Mr. JOSEPH FRANKLIN, *St. Louis.*

---

Registrar of the Convention.

Hon. WILLIAM F. FERGUSON.

---

Standing Committee.

Rev. MONTGOMERY SCHUYLER, D.D.,  
Rev. P. G. ROBERT,  
Rev. J. P. T. INGRAHAM, B.D.,  
Mr. HARRY I. BODLEY,  
Hon. WILLIAM F. FERGUSON.

---

Deputies to the General Convention.

Rev. MONTGOMERY SCHUYLER, D.D.,  
Rev. F. B. SCHEETZ,  
Rev. GEORGE K. DUNLOP,  
Rev. ED. F. BERKLEY, D.D.,  
Mr. GEORGE H. GILL,  
Mr. JOHN T. DOUGLASS,  
Hon. WILLIAM DOUGLAS,  
Mr. SILAS BENT.

---

Members of Missionary Board.

Rev. J. P. T. INGRAHAM,  
Rev. R. A. HOLLAND,  
Rev. GEORGE K. DUNLOP,  
Mr. JOHN T. DOUGLASS,  
Mr. M. W. ALEXANDER.

## Trustees of General Theological Seminary.

Rev. M. SCHUYLER, D.D.,  
 Rev. GEORGE K. DUNLOP,  
 Gen. J. L. MINOR,  
 Rev. WILLIAM L. GITHENS,  
 Mr. JOHN R. TRIPLETT,  
 Mr. WALLACE DELAFIELD.

---

## Trustees of Aged and Infirm Clergy Fund.

Rt. Rev. C. F. ROBERTSON, S.T.D. (*ex officio*).  
 Mr. JOSEPH FRANKLIN, (*ex officio*) *Treasurer*.  
 Rev. P. G. ROBERT.  
 Mr. C. THAW,  
 Mr. D. H. NAYLOR.

---

## Trustees of Permanent Fund for Support of Episcopate.

Mr. GEORGE K. LOKER, *Treasurer*.  
 Mr. SILAS BENT,  
 Mr. JOHN T. DOUGLASS.

---

## Laymen's Co-operating Missionary Society.

Mr. J. T. DOUGLASS, *President*.  
 Mr. F. W. SOUTHACK, *Secretary and Treasurer*.

---

## Orphan's Home Association.

Mrs. GEORGIANA DOUGLASS, *Secretary*.  
 Mrs. LOUISA PERCIVAL, *Treasurer*.

---

## St. Luke's Hospital Association.

Mr. JOHN W. LUKE, *President*.  
 Mr. EDWARD P. CURTIS, *Treasurer*.  
 Mr. JOHN R. TRIPLETT, *Secretary*.

---

## Theological Education Fund.

Mr. JOSEPH FRANKLIN, *Treasurer*.

---

## Church News.

Rev. P. G. ROBERT, *Editor*, *St. Louis*.  
 HENDRICKS & CHITTENDEN, *Publishers*, *Church Book Store*, 204 N. Fifth  
*street*, *St. Louis*.

## General Index.

---

LIST OF CLERGY canonically resident in the Diocese.....	iii
“ LAY DELEGATES attending the 32d Annual Convention.....	v
“ PARISHES in the Diocese.....	vii
“ MISSION STATIONS in the Diocese.....	viii

### JOURNAL.

Appointment of Committee on Credentials .....	9
“ standing committees .....	10
“ Committee on travelling expenses of Missionaries .....	12
“ Assistant Secretary.....	13
“ Board of Church Extension in St. Louis.....	29
“ Commission respecting Sisterhood.....	30
Constitution, to change day for meeting of Convention.....	21
“ amendment to Article V. ....	26
“ “ “ IV. ....	32
“ and Canons, to substitute <i>Council</i> for “Convention” .....	32
Election of Secretary.....	10
“ Secretary <i>pro tem.</i> ....	13
“ Treasurer of the Diocese .....	18
“ Registrar .....	18
“ Treasurer of Permanent Fund for Support of Episcopate .....	19
“ Trustees of “ “ “ “ .....	19
“ “ General Theological Seminary .....	20, 33
“ Members of Missionary Board .....	33
“ Trustees of Aged and Infirm Clergy Fund .....	33
“ “ Legacies and Trusts .....	33
“ Standing Committee .....	33
<i>Errata</i> on pp. 26 & 28.....	151
Excused—Members, from further attendance .....	20, 25
Protest by Vestry of Christ Church, St. Louis .....	24
Report of Committee on Credentials.....	10
“ “ New Parishes .....	11
“ “ Standing Committee .....	12
“ Treasurer of Diocese .....	12
“ “ Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergymen ..	12
“ Committee on Constitution and Canons .....	13, 31
“ “ Legal Forms.....	13
“ “ Unfinished Business .....	13
“ “ remiss Communicants .....	14

Report of St. Paul's College .....	18
“ Committee on Free Churches .....	18
“ Trust Funds .....	18
“ Trustees of Orphan's Home .....	18
“ Registrar.....	18
“ Missionary Board .....	19
“ Treasurer of Board of Missions.....	19
“ Visitors to Lindell Hall Female Seminary .....	19
“ Treasurer of Permanent Fund for Support of Episcopate.....	19
“ Exec. Com. of Laymen's Coöperating Missionary Society .....	19
“ Committee on Articles for Parish Organization.....	19
“ “ Trusts and Funds .....	20
“ “ Christian Education.....	20
“ “ Missions to Colored People.....	20
“ “ Uniformity of Certificates .....	20
“ “ Finance.....	21
“ “ Scholarships .....	24
“ “ Missions.....	26
“ “ City Missions .....	28
“ “ Woman's Work.....	30
“ “ Assessments .....	31
“ “ Statement of Gen. Conv. Board of Trustees .....	32
“ “ Church Charities in St. Louis.....	33
“ “ Travelling Expenses of Missionaries.....	34
Resolution to refer matter of Corresponding Members of Missionary Board to	
Committee on Missions .....	11
“ “ Education and Scholarship to Com. of three.....	11
“ “ City Mission work to Committee of three.....	11
“ “ Woman's work in Church Institutions to special committee .....	11
“ fixing business hours of Convention.....	12
“ in reference to Charitable Institutions of St. Louis.....	12
“ “ Fund for travelling expenses of Missionaries .....	12
Resolutions reported by Com. on remiss Communicants.....	17
Resolution to appoint Com. on Missions to Colored Population .....	16
“ respecting Fund for Widows and Orphans of Clergymen, &c.....	18
“ to create Board of Trustees of Trusts and Funds .....	18
“ respecting uniform system for Certificates of Baptism, &c. ....	18
“ making provision for expenses of Ecclesiastical trial.....	19
“ relating to 4th Art. for Organizing a Parish.....	19
“ fixing time for considering qualifications of Lay Delegates.....	20
Resolutions reported by Committee on Finance .....	23-24
“ “ “ Christian Education.....	25
“ “ “ Missions—all adopted (see <i>Errata</i> )....	26
“ “ “ City Missions .....	28
Resolution respecting the establishment of a Sisterhood in St. Louis, and appointing a commission .....	30
“ concerning Lay Delegates, to print on 1st page of future Journals	31
“ adopting recommendation of Com. on Finance with respect to expenses of Ecclesiastical trial .....	31
“ in regard to trials of Clergymen .....	32
“ to transfer Chicago Relief Fund, &c., to Theolog. Fund.....	32

GENERAL INDEX.

149

Resolution reported by Com. on Church Charities in St. Louis ..... 34  
 " to print and distribute Journal..... 35  
 " fixing place of meeting of next Convention..... 35  
 Resolutions of thanks ..... 35  
 Rules for governance and distribution of Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergy... 23

ANNUAL ADDRESS OF THE BISHOP ..... 37-53  
 EPISCOPAL ACTS ..... 54-65

APPENDIX.

Appendix (A.)—Parochial Reports ..... 66  
 " (B.)—Reports from Organized Mission Stations ..... 77  
 " (C.)— " " Unorganized " " ..... 79  
 " (D.)—Personal Reports..... 80  
 " (E.)—Summary of Parochial and Mission Reports ..... bet. 80 & 81  
 No. 1—Report of Standing Committee ..... 82  
 " " 2— " Registrar..... 83  
 " " 3— " Treasurer of Diocese ..... 84  
 " " 4— " " Fund for Aged and Infirm Clergy... 91  
 " " 5— " Permanent Fund for Support of Episcopate..... 92  
 " " 6— " Bishop in acc't with Trust Funds ..... 94  
 " " 7— " Missionary Board ..... 95  
 " " 8— " Laymen's Coöperating Missionary Society ..... 98  
 " " " Treasurer of Board of Missions ..... 100  
 " " 9— " St. Luke's Hospital ..... 102  
 " " 10— " Orphan's Home..... 105  
 " " 11— " St. Paul's College ..... 107  
 " " 12— " Com. on Creation of Board of Trusts..... 113  
 " " 13— " " Missions to the Colored People ..... 114  
 " " 14— " " Free Churches..... 114  
 " " 15— " Secretary of S. S. Missionary Host..... 118  
 " " 16—Prescribed Canonical Forms:  
     Articles of Association for Organizing a Parish ..... 120  
     Of Admission into Union with the Diocese ..... 123  
     Certificate of the Election of Lay Delegates..... 124  
 " " 17—Rules of Order ..... 125  
 " " 18—Constitution, as amended..... 127  
 " " 19—Amended Canons ..... 130  
 " " 20—Diocese of Missouri..... 145

### ERRATA.

The resolutions reported by the Committee on Missions were *all* adopted, and not the "first and second" only, as stated on page 26; and the word "and" was omitted after "General" and before "Parish Societies," on page 28, 2d line.



TREASURER OF DIOCESAN MISSIONARY BOARD,  
Mr. F. W. SOUTHACK, 208 N. Sixth st.

SECRETARY OF DIOCESAN MISSIONARY BOARD,  
Mr. M. W. ALEXANDER, cor. Fourth and Market sts.

TREASURER OF THE CONVENTION,  
TREASURER OF AGED AND INFIRM CLERGY FUND,  
TREASURER OF THEOLOGICAL EDUCATION FUND,  
Mr. JOSEPH FRANKLIN, cor. Fourth and Vine sts.

TREASURER PERMANENT EPISCOPATE FUND,  
Mr. GEO. H. LOKER, cor. Pine and Second sts.

TREASURER INCREASE OF MINISTRY SOCIETY,  
Mr. JOHN C. TRACY, Hartford, Ct.

TREASURER DOMESTIC MISSIONS,  
Mr. CHAS. HUDSON, 650 Broadway, New York.

TREASURER FOREIGN MISSIONS,  
Mr. J. S. ASPINWALL, 86 William st., New York.

TREASURER HOME MISSIONS TO COLORED PEOPLE,  
Hon. E. HAIGHT, 15 Nassau st., New York.

---

---

## Special Collections enjoined by 18th Canon.

---

“It shall be the duty of the Minister of every congregation in this Diocese to make the following collections annually:

1. In aid of the formation of a Permanent Fund for the Support of the Episcopate.
2. In aid of the formation of a Fund for the relief of Clergymen disabled by age or disease.

” In aid of a Fund for the support of Theological Students in the Diocese. Quarterly collections shall be made, by all the congregations in the Diocese, in behalf of Diocesan Missions, who do not contribute through the Laymen’s Coöperating Missionary Society.”

---

---

R  
m-2